



Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine



Messages to the Red Hats & Purple Hats



MESSAGES OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST

AND THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY

Through Veronica of the Cross, Veronica Lueken

**TO THE RED HATS – THE CARDINALS
& PURPLE HATS – THE BISHOPS**



St. Peter, the first Pope with the Chi-Ro staff

The Chi-Ro PX is for Christ, the Savior (first 2 letters in Greek)

Constantine's Vision from Christ to the Romans – *In hoc Signo Vinces*

MESSAGES TO THE RED HATS – THE CARDINALS

Our Lady Pray for your priests, your hierarchy, for the Faith has grown weak.
**They will be victimized by the evil one who is loose in your land.
He will only possess a soul that has grown weak.”** February 11, 1971

Message segment at the Vigil of July 15, 1972 The Eve of Our Lady of Mount Carmel

Our Lady: My child, I have prepared you and sent workers throughout the world to spread the words of the coming punishment. I have cried tears of sorrow in abundance. Who has sought to ease the ache in My Son's heart?

The world is now in deep darkness. I see the candles burning now. They will lead the sheep out of the darkness. You will pray and make many sacrifices for the recovery of My Son's representatives. Many have succumbed to the evils of the flesh. Many will go down the road of darkness and take others with them. You will, My child, continue your work with great fortitude.

There is great darkness in My Son's House. Many have sold their souls to reach the head. Our Vicar will soon join the increasing list of martyrhood.

My child, you will have no worry for what you will say or your actions in the days ahead. You will be guided by My Son. You will approach the cross with resignation and commend all to the Father.

The man of dark secrets who seeks to replace your Vicar will be an agent of hell. Pray, pray much that you may be spared this further trial. You will take your thoughts from the world of man and keep your heart and your eye on the sky.

Each family that wishes to be saved must now retire as a family unit from the world which has now been given to satan. Guard the souls of the ones you love. Satan sends his agents among you with cunning. You must always watch. Many parents are leading their children on the road to damnation by their example, by their permissiveness, and by their laxity.

What has happened to the shame among you? Pagans! There was hope, My child, when satan used only the world. But now he is in My Son's House roaming. He has kept it in darkness. He shall not be victorious, but many tears will be shed before My Son intervenes.

Many manifestations are given by Us in secret. You will inform Our bishops that intellectual pride has been their downfall. You will inform the Red Hats that they have overstepped the boundaries. They are like rodents burrowing into the structure of My Son's House. Many mitres shall fall into hell.

Hell, the abyss, is open wide. Number three enters among you! There will be a great devastation. You do not recognize the hand of your God. How many disturbances of nature shall We send upon you before the cataclysm?

Cursed be those who fall to their knees and worship at satan's idols of deceit. Damned forever to the eternal fires are the worshipers of satan!



Message segment at the Vigil of October 2, 1972

Jesus: I have blessed all your sacramentals. They will be endowed with the power of conversion and cures for the manifestations needed for the propagation of the work from Heaven. My Mother will guide you, as will the saintly souls from earth. Do not expect the war ahead to be easy, for you will only survive the trials by dedication and suffering. Prayer, penance, and atonement are necessary for all on earth now. You will make restitution to your God for the offenses committed in the holy House of God.

All cardinals and bishops will go down on their knees and pray for the recovery of the fallen souls in their care. Many Red Hats have succumbed to the temptations of the flesh. Many Purple Hats are following suit. All travel the wide road into darkness and eventual damnation. They will turn now and make restitution now, while there is time.

All children of God will make sacrifice and pray for the recovery of the high holy men in the House of God - now! Those who have received the light will share their graces, given in abundance, to make ransom for the fallen souls.

A constant vigilance must now be kept throughout your earth. You are at war! The spirits are at war! I cannot caution you enough now to prepare yourselves for this battle. The final victory will be with the Father in Heaven. The outcome is already ordained. But many shall not accept the light and shall cast it aside to spend their eternity in the fires. All have the choice.

When the Ball of Redemption comes upon your earth, all will have received the Message from Heaven, and they will be given individual choice for their salvation or their damnation. The agents of hell have multiplied on your earth and in the holy House of God. Open your eyes to the truth. Do not follow like sheep to the slaughter. Pray, make atonement, sacrifice, do penance, for your time grows short.

I bless you, My children, as My Father blesses you, and We diffuse among you the Spirit to guide you in the days ahead.

Veronica: Now Jesus is raising His hand again. Now this time, though, He is making the sign of the cross. And He is pointing over now to the left side of the flagpole, near the trees. Oh, and I see a large ball, a very large ball. It looks like the earth. And there is a cross upon it. As I watch now there is a very dark cloud, and it's passing across the ball slowly, slowly, and it's stopped. Now only a very short, a very narrow line carries the light. The world is steeped in deep darkness.

And now I see a map over on the right side. **The map is of Africa.** And Jesus is pointing, and He is saying:

Jesus: The forces of evil are now marching through the dark countries. They will gather their forces and join to meet in the Holy City where I, Michael, and the forces of Heaven will do battle; and consummation of the change of your earth will take place. All will have received judgment at this time.

Veronica: And I see . . . oh, I see many - oh, it's like these horses, they are galloping across the sky. Now behind them I see angels, and they are carrying banners. Oh, but in front of them - oh, it's Jesus. He is on this very white horse; it's brilliantly bright. Oh, and He is carrying the banner, and the banner has on it Faithful and True. Oh, but it is different; the banner is in red and white and the words Faithful and True are written in red. And oh, now from the True - there are drops of blood coming down from the word True. And the blood seems to be falling right down here on earth.

Oh, and now Jesus has stopped, and I see the horse that He was on seems to be just evaporating, disappearing. And He is standing there now, and He said:

Jesus: Warn Our Vicar! Reach him with your words and your prayer. The enemy is entrenched now next to him. He must be saved by your prayers, for woe to your world when he is removed. On the Seat of Peter will be the man of evil, and woe to the souls on earth!

Veronica: Oh! Oh! Oh! Oh!

Message segment at the Vigil of August 21, 1974,
The eve of the Immaculate Heart of Mary

Veronica: Our Lady came down a short while ago while I was standing and She placed Her fingers before Her lips, as She did not want to start Her conversation before the prayers were said first.

Our Lady requests that a firm Act of Contrition be made, with the three Hail Marys for those who are dying, leaving this earth, going over the veil, unprepared.

[Pause]

Our Lady: My child, the photographs you have been receiving, many were given to you for the present and some for the future. These photographs, miracles in print, are given for your edification. They bear witness to the Message of Heaven, and they will be a personal gift to many for their personal edification.

Nothing is hidden to the Father. He follows the course of satan. Satan has many agents now in your country and the world. He has placed them in the highest positions of power.

The Father, because of your great sins, will allow your country to reap what it has sown. America, the United States, has opened its door widely to the agents of the sons of satan. Now you will reap what you have sown.

My child, fear grips your heart. When you find yourself gripped with fear, you will take your Rosary and tell your beads carefully. I understand, My child, for you are only human.

The plan for the destruction of your country and the destruction of My Son's House in your country is in motion. This plan did not come in a few short years, but like an octopus, it grew with many arms.

In your photographs miraculous, We gave you several of the man in the mask. Now, My child, you will know who the man in the mask is.

SECRET SOCIETIES NOT TOLERATED BY ETERNAL FATHER

It is through My voice-boxes throughout the world that We must send this warning of caution to all of Our cardinals and bishops. The Father will not tolerate their entering into secret societies! The discipline and rules set down by My Son and those He chose to write the Book of life and love must be adhered to. We direct, in the name of the Trinity, that you bishops and cardinals of the world must use your full powers as hierarchy to excommunicate and defrock all who seek to dethrone My Son and destroy the Faith!

Many of you are in disobedience to Our Vicar! Many of you set yourselves up as gods in your own parish. Where is your charity? Where is the piety? Love, love - the word 'love' We see everywhere, but so few know the true meaning.

Your separated brethren - yes, My children, We wish that they return to the fold, but you will not change yourselves and meet them on their road. You must bring them back to the narrow road.

My Son set His House upon earth. All who left, left in rebellion, in protest. Are you to join them? Shall you compromise your Faith? No! All who sell out the houses of My Son shall receive a recompense of eternal damnation.

There are, My children, thieves, robbers in My Son's houses! Moneychangers in the temple! The Father watches all and tolerates for the sake of the elect. The Chastisement will claim many, good and the evil.

Veronica: There's a terrible fire. I see a very deep pit. The smoke and vapors have been coming up, choking me, cutting off my breath. I see a tremendous vapor of smoke.

Now Our Lady is coming forward. She's very beautiful. When Our Lady looks down I lose all the feeling of fear, and such great confidence comes upon me.

Our Lady: My child, what have you to fear? All mankind must come to the end of his life upon earth and cross over the veil. The Father knows the time for every exit. There is a plan for every life upon earth - even yours, My child.

Veronica: And Our Lady, Our Lady is smiling. She's very beautiful. Now Our Lady is wearing Her white gown with the blue sash, but now She has about Her head a very beautiful blue cape-like mantle. It's very beautiful.

And Our Lady is extending Her hands out. Now Her hands are extended. Her Rosary is at Our Lady's side. It's tied onto the blue belt, here. And She's extending Her hands out in front of Her, like this. And Our Lady is saying, very softly:

Our Lady: My children, I have promised to guide you in the days ahead. I cannot promise you a life of ease, wealth of material value. I can only bring you the reality of what will be. Your country will go through great trial. All who will stand forth in defense of My Son shall receive great persecution.

The powers that have now grown beyond all expectations, the evil powers of darkness, have control now, My child.

Many prayers of atonement have risen to Heaven from the hearts of Our beloved children upon earth. However, the scale is balanced heavily to the left.

In your country and throughout the world you will find, My child, many like these little armies We are looking down upon now. The Father has endowed My beloved children with great graces for the recovery of souls. There will be a great battle ahead. You will continue with perseverance, knowing that the ultimate victory is with the Father in Heaven.

I need not repeat My words of the past, My child, that the evil forces of satan, using the bodies of mankind - those who have fallen to satan, they will be used to lead astray Our children. Unless you wear your sacramentals and remain close to My Son in the tabernacles of the world, you will not escape falling into the darkness - the darkness of spirit that is reaching out and covering the world now, almost completely. I say almost, My child, for there are still lights of heavenly beams shining forward to guide those who are looking for the way. The way is My Son.

Man of pride and arrogance has set himself above the Father! Your country and many countries of your world are following the same course as in the past. **Why have you not learned from the past? Sodom! Gomorrah! Nineveh! Babylon! All fell because of sin. Sin is insanity! Minds have been clouded by satan. Awaken My priests from their sleep. Open your eyes!**

As time goes on, My children, you will find that you, as followers of Our armies fighting satan, will be in the minority, regional-wise, but should We place you all together, you will find that the army is large world-wide, My child. However, after the great battle against the agent 6 and the Chastisement, the numbers saved will be counted in the few.

O My child, how many tears I have shed as I look into the hearts and the edifices of My Son, His churches upon earth, defiled by defiled man!

Veronica: Now I see a very large room. Oh, it's a - there's a gathering of some kind. It's a very large room. And sitting about a lengthwise table that curves over to the right, are cardinals - I recognize from their coloring of their garments. And they have on these hats with the big wide brim. And there are bishops, and I see some in black garments, priests, and I can see Pope Paul. He's sitting over, right in the center of the gathering. There's a great deal of talking because I can only hear snatches of the conversation from both sides.

As I'm looking up, up near the wall, between the ceiling and the wall, I see this horrible thing! Oh, I don't know how to describe it. It's satan! Satan! He's smiling. He has a look of such arrogance, arrogance and horror - I am filled with horror; he's filled with confidence and arrogance. He's listening. I can tell from the expression of his face he's listening. He's planning.

Now Michael is coming forward to the left side. I'm still watching the bishops and the cardinals, and satan up on the wall. Now Michael is coming forward. He's standing by the left side of the tree.

St. Michael: My child, shout it from the rooftops! He did his work well. The walls are crumbling. A House, Church, in darkness shall wear a band of death about it! O woe, woe to mankind! You do not know what is before you. Open your doors to me! Do not shut me out! I cannot enter into the churches without your desire.

Veronica: I don't understand -

St. Michael: It is not, my child, for you to understand the ways of Heaven or the Father.

Veronica: Can't you force your way in?

St. Michael: No, my child, I must be asked in. When I am returned to remain guard at the tabernacles, and my name is returned, you will find the people flocking back into the houses of their God. Instead, now I have been locked out and satan has been invited in. His agents fill the seats of the houses of God. The battle will rage with great ferocity in the House of God - bishop against bishop, cardinal against cardinal, until the score has been settled in favor of the Eternal Father, your Creator.

Yes, without prayer and penance, there will be a great War, a war of such magnitude that without the intervention of the Father not many shall be left to inhabit the world of earth!

Man has created the instruments for his own destruction. And why has he done this? For greed and power. Love and brotherhood - are they akin to greed and power? No!

The murders of the young shall not be condoned by the clergy nor the laity! Hell shall claim each human who in conscience and free will has accepted the murder of the young! Remember, My children, satan sends his agents, demons in human form. They will do nothing unless they enter into the bodies of any human - man, woman, or child who has fallen out of grace and given himself to the agents of darkness and the ways of satan.

I, Michael, guardian of the House of God, give fair warning to all cardinals and bishops in all houses upon earth, churches, that you must set to rights the damage that you have created, the damage that has destroyed many souls.

It will be a command of the Father from Heaven that all in authority defrock and excommunicate those under their rule who seek to destroy the Faith as given by the Father from Heaven.

Speak, my child; speak now as I have directed you. There is a major law in the Faith of Jesus Christ that none shall enter into secret societies of the Masons. The sons of satan are rulers, known by the name of Freemasons. All who join this heinous -

Veronica: Oh! Oh, my goodness! Oh!

St. Michael: All who join this secret society will immediately be condemned to the abyss forever.

Those in rule will excommunicate and defrock all who enter and make pact with the separated brethren and who will compromise the Faith with the separated brethren.

The Book of life and love, the Bible - man has rewritten this Book to deceive mankind. He will deceive those who are not in the light. Recognize the faces of evil. By their fruits will they be known. They will come to you as angels of light; but they are ravenous wolves, placing themselves in strategic positions of power to seduce mankind and destroy the Church of Jesus Christ.

The battle, my child, will accelerate very shortly, for there will not only be a great War of weapons of mankind, but it will be known soon throughout the world as a religious war. It will be the war against the Antichrist, who is here now!

Your newspapers, even those who call themselves Catholic, have fallen. They have now been given to the enemies of God, for when they seek to destroy the Church of the Son of God, they are enemies of God, and they are of the Antichrist.

Make it known, my child, that you all now are proceeding in the days of the Revelations. All will come to pass as given in the Book of life. There are many seers now throughout the world who will carry the message forward. Many must accept martyrdom, but the glory beyond the veil far exceeds the suffering of earth time.

Control - you must know, my child, and tell the world that satan has control now of many major positions in the House of God, in the Eternal City of Rome. Traitors surround your Vicar. His sufferings are great.

Already they have chosen his successor. But pray, my children, pray much that he does not be removed, for woe to the world!

The crucifixion of the Mystical Body of Christ! Woe to mankind!

Veronica: Now Michael is stepping back, and he's now pointing with his spear. He has a spear in his right hand. He's pointing with his spear now, and he's pointing to a cardinal. And he's now writing above his head: W .

Now he's going over - I should be able to see him; he's standing right in front of him, and he's pointing to the next cardinal, and he's writing above his head: A .

And he's then going to the next one - he's sitting way over at the end, though, and he's writing above his head: S .

Now he's coming forward, and he's pointing his spear with disdain at a V , a big V . A big V now is appearing on the head of, I guess he's a bishop, or archbishop. He's wearing the same kind of a, like a . . . a . . . he's got a biretta-like, one of those little round hats. It's sort of a purplish color. And now above his head is written the letter V .

Now Michael is bending forward.

St. Michael: They are the initials, my child. You will pray for them, and ask many of earth's children to pray that they come out of the darkness. Their souls wallow in sin. They are blinded, and they are misleading those under their rule.

V. does much damage to the Holy Father by changing his correspondence. V. rewrites his letters. V. censors his mail. He did not, my child, receive the medals you sent to him. He did not receive your correspondence, my child. The Holy Father shall receive his knowledge from Mary, the Queen of Heaven and his Mother.

Our Lady: I have asked you now -

Veronica: Our Lady now is coming forward. She's speaking very fast because She's pointing over to the right side of the flagpole.

Our Lady: You will not leave, My child, the grounds by your right exit. You will be sure to leave on the left side.

I have asked, My child, that you remain in seclusion. You will not fear assassination, for this will not be accomplished without the will of the Father. So do not be overcome by fear. Face this fear and it will disappear.

I must ask you, My child, to forfeit all unnecessary tours. You will not leave your home without your cross, and leave only when necessary, until I give you direction that the danger has passed. Yes, My child, already they have set a plan forward to remove you - remove you physically from your work. If you listen and follow My direction carefully, this will not be accomplished. Bar your doors to all but your family and immediate and trusted workers. You will allow no stranger, be it clergy or laity, into your home.

Michael shall be at your side constantly and the work of saving souls will accelerate, for there are many arms now coming forward to help you, My child, spread the Message of Heaven.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is rising higher into the sky. It's quite windy because Her skirt is blowing. But She looks so beautiful! Our Lady has on the blue cape and the long white gown. Her feet are bare; She has no slippers on. And She's smiling down. Oh, Our Lady has such a beautiful smile!

Now around Our Lady's head there's forming a crown. Oh, they are like stars, like diamonds, beautiful diamonds around Her head. Oh, She's so beautiful!

Now Our Lady is leaning forward. She's talking very softly.

Our Lady: My child, do not forget to stress the wearing of the sacramentals. You will meet with much scorn in the world. They will laugh and mock you. O My child, have pity on them and pray for them, for they do not know what the future holds for them! It is a special grace, My child, to be given and hear the word from Heaven, but you and all who have been called have received this grace to be saved.

I wish at this time, My child, to commend from the Father the great legion of workers from your neighboring country, Canada. The Father is well pleased. The defense of My Son, the stronghold is great, and We place upon those who live their lives for the building of the Kingdom of the Immaculate, the grace of eternal salvation and glory with the Father in Heaven.

The example of these gifted souls must go throughout the United States. Others will learn by this example. It is in habit that mankind will accept, and then it is in heart that mankind will know and accept. Persevere, ever going forward, guided by the light from Heaven.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is taking Her Rosary from Her waist now, and She's holding it forward, like this, and She's holding out the crucifix: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

And Our Lady is turning over to the other side of the flagpole, Her right side, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now I see coming from the sky a large bouquet of flowers. They're red roses, and they're just being placed - there's nobody behind them; I don't know where they came from! But the roses are being placed right into Our Lady's hands.

Now one by one, Our Lady is taking them and throwing them down. Oh! Oh! Oh! They're beautiful! They're beautiful red roses.

Can I have one, please, Blessed Mother?

Oh, Our Lady has now thrown - I didn't count them, but they were a great handful of beautiful red roses. They're falling down now. I don't know who will receive them, but they're special graces.

Our Lady: You will sit back now, My child, and conserve your strength, for Jesus must speak to you in private.
[Pause]

Jesus: There is much, My child, that cannot be given publicly at this time, for it would set you in great danger. But listen carefully.

Veronica: Oh!

Jesus: Repeat:

It must be known that My Mother's message they will seek to stifle, for they are not of the light. These misguided bishops and red hats, be they misguided or fallen, will not allow the world to accept My Mother's mission.

It is sad that Her message from afar was not permitted in the medias of your country. You can fully understand, My child, how controlled now your medias are.

Pray much, pray that they do not take the Sacrifice from among you, for the abomination of desolation lies ahead!

I have watched carefully the actions of Our clergy in My houses throughout the world, and found many wanting.

The true Sacrifice has been replaced by a meal! Have you forgotten My death upon the cross? You have homes to eat at. Do not come to My House to eat! When you come you are to receive the Bread of life. It is physical and supernatural. I come among you in true Presence. The enemies in My House wish to take this knowledge from among you. Pagans are in My House, abominations and filth! Cleanse My House of this filth! I shall not tolerate your actions and conduct much longer!

Men in the houses of worship, the Trinity must be made known to the children! Reverence must be taught to the children! Modesty must be given by example to the children! You have brought into My House all manners of whims and fancy, giving in to your carnal natures. Will you stand before Me as My representatives and say that your teaching has been pure in My sight? I shall spit you out and cast you into the fires!

You fool no one. The Father sees into your heart. Or have you cast the Father aside completely, blinded yourselves with the pleasures of the world for the gain of money? Shall I be sold again as I was, with thirty pieces of silver? You are selling Me!

Veronica: Oh, my God! Oh! Now I see a crucifix, a very large crucifix with Jesus upon it! Oh, my goodness! Oh, there's blood all over! It looks like He's been torn to shreds! Oh, my! Oh!

Jesus: See, My child, what sin has done to Me! Is there no one in My House who will stand forward and fight for Me? Who will place balm upon My tortured Body? You are recrucifying Me in My own House!

Without prayer, sacrifice - return to prayer! O My misguided clergy! Prayer - pray; where are your books? You do not read the books of your God. You have given yourselves to the world. Pray; get down on your knees!

My child, the warning has almost finished its tour of your earth. Already My Mother has imparted to you the knowledge of what will happen at the completion of this tour. You will now consecrate yourself, your families, and those you love; consecrate them to the Sacred and Immaculate Heart of My Mother, for We have given unto Her great powers for the salvation of souls. Many will seek to dethrone My Mother. Many will cast Her aside, but sadly they shall be lost.

You ask, My child, for more strength. Accept what is given to you, for there is reason. Your work will not slacken. Many arms will be sent to you.

You must not go into any hospital at this time. Remember what I have said to you. You must not go into any hospital at this time. Do you understand, My child? I know you question My words.

Veronica: Oh, no. I don't question them. I don't understand, but I don't question them, Jesus.

Jesus: My child, the Father knows you love Him, and He has great confidence in you. You must be most careful when you leave your home. It would be best to have a companion.

Now you will sit back and await the completion of the prayers, and I will bless the sacramentals brought to these sacred grounds by My beloved children.

[Pause]

Veronica: All who are able please kneel, because Jesus is going to bless the sacramentals. Now Jesus is coming over to the right side of the flagpole. If you look, I believe you can see that the whole - our right side of the flagpole is all lit up with a very pale blue, but beautiful light, and Jesus is standing there. He has His hand raised in front of Him, like this, with the three fingers, and now He's looking down and He's making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Jesus says:

Jesus: Repeat, My child. I bless you as the Father blesses you, as the Holy Ghost blesses you. In the name of the Father, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Veronica: Now Jesus is going over, and He's going over to the left side of the flagpole. Now it's a little windy and Jesus now is gathering His cloak. His cloak is red, burgundy colored, and He's putting it over His left arm. It looks very heavy, like it may be made of, of satin. And He's shaking His head yes, Jesus.

Now Jesus has on these brown sandals. I can see the brown, skin-like sandals. And Jesus has a beige-colored gown on. It's very loose; it has sleeves down to His . . . it goes just a little below His wrists, the cuff. Oh, On Jesus' wrists - I can see the marks of the nails on His wrists.

Now Jesus is placing His hand out in front of Him and He's making the sign of the Trinity: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Jesus is looking down and He's smiling. He's just standing above the Michael banner. Oh, just about a foot above it. And He's looking down now and He's facing towards the trees and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Jesus: I bless you all, My children. My Mother has come, through the wish of the Father, as a Mediatrix for you and the Father, a Mediatrix between God and man. Therefore, know that many graces of cure and conversion will be dispensed freely for the asking. Accept the will of the Father. There will be many cures and conversions as time progresses to the ultimate climax of the battle.

Veronica: Now Jesus is raising His hand now - they're not together, but He is placing His hand out, like this, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Jesus is bending over and He's making the sign of the cross on Our Lady's wooden cross. Oh, in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Jesus: Continue, My children, with your prayers of atonement. Your city will be in great distress, as will your nation. Many prayers are needed, many acts of sacrifice and atonement. There will be many victim souls among you.

Veronica: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Message segment at the Vigil of October 2, 1974

Our Lady: You see, My child, the thorns that have been placed in My Son's heart. How many will soothe His aching heart? How many will reach out and try to save their brothers and sisters in these dire times?

Prayer, much prayer will be needed, for the forces of evil are set against all. Pray a constant vigilance of prayer. A great Warning is soon to be upon mankind. And then, I must tell you now and repeat Myself, if this Warning is not heeded and followed and accepted as coming from the Father, there will come upon mankind a Chastisement such as has never been seen since the beginning of time. Many will die in the great flame of this Ball of Redemption.

Do not be swayed by those who call it fear and tactics of fear. I assure you, My children, they are a fact! Listen now and learn by this. You have been given the grace to hear My voice. Act upon it now, for the time grows short.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is extending Her Rosary. Now Jesus is rising high up to the end of the flagpole. And Our Lady is extending Her Rosary out with the crucifix: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Now Our Lady is bending over.

Should I repeat it, Blessed Mother?

Our Lady: Yes, My child, so that you will remember what I have to say to you.

Do not be misled by the outer clothing of man, for there are many wolves in sheep's clothing, wearing the apparel of rank. Know that many have given themselves to satan.

Pray, pray much for those who wear the highest mitres, for they, too, have set themselves onto the road to hell. Your prayers and your acts of sacrifice and those who hear My voice, pray much for the Red Hats that have gone onto the wide road.

Veronica: Oh, that's awful!

Our Lady: Pray, My children, a constant vigilance of prayer. In your charity of heart, pray much for your clergy; they are in great distress of spirit.

Veronica: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Message segment at the Vigil of October 2, 1974

Our Lady: See, My child, there are not enough prayers to stop the evil. Unless you pray more now for the conversion of Russia, a great War will soon be upon your earth.

Socializing, My child, will avail nothing to mankind, for the man who is not of God the Father, his word is not of truth. There is no honor without your God. Promises, promises, pact upon pact, with not a word of truth behind them!

My child, hasten to spread the word! Much evil is planned against your glorious land. Hasten! Spread the word! You as a nation are being deluded. There are enemies all about you, waiting. They plan to move upon you from within. Pray a constant vigilance of prayer. You have not a moment to lose.

My child, I hear your heart. You do not understand the ways of the Father. Man has set his own course, and he shall reap the harvest of his abominations.

Do not be grieved, My child, at the sights you are seeing. It is mankind who set themselves onto this path. All who are of well spirit will have no need to fear. It is not that I come to bring fear to your hearts. I come as a Mother, a Mother of great sorrow. The future has been made known to Me, and O My child, so many will die in the flame of the Ball of Redemption! Prepare, My children, prepare! Do not cast aside My voice! I come as your Mother. Prepare, for the Ball of Redemption nears.

I shall not take you to watch again, My child, the Ball. The sight has already taxed your strength. That is why I promised, My child, the six days of suffering will not be for you.

You will keep a constant vigilance, My child. Bar your door to all but your close friends and workers.

Wear your sacramentals, My children. They are given to you for reason. There is not enough that you can guard your immortal soul with in those dark days that are facing you.

I have asked in the past, My children, that you read the Book of life, the Bible. It will be a source of strength and knowledge to you. If you are knowledgeable, you will not fall into error. Error has entered upon My Son's House because My Son's representatives, the clergy, have given themselves to the world. They must return to a life of prayer and dedication of the spirit. Our sheep are starving.

The world of the supernatural has been cast aside for a world of science. How foolish of mankind to set himself above his God and Creator! Man of science is ever seeking but never finding the truth. Pride, arrogance, atheism! What, My children, has been developed within your country to give you less a chastisement than that is planned by the Father? How many victim souls have set themselves for the repatriation of your country? My child, the numbers are in the few.

I must tell you now that all who remain with My Son will carry the cross. However, know that the victory is with My Son, for satan and hell shall fall. The state of My Son's House is temporary. It is in the plan of the Father that the sheep shall be separated from the goats. All that is rotten shall fall. A House, a Church in darkness wears a band of death about it.

Pure waters must nourish the flowers.

Veronica: Our Lady means the souls.

Our Lady: In these great days of battle of the spirits, My child, many saints shall emerge.

My own, My child, shall know Me.

Many, My child, have rejected My message. Many have rejected the photographs. Why? The Father looks into their hearts. Many shall reject them, for if they were to be accepted, My child, they would have to change their ways. And many do not wish to change, so great do they love their sin.

Sin, My child, has become a way of life in your country and in the world.

The children are the victims of their elders. Parents, guard your children well, or your tears shall flow. As you sow, you shall reap!

You will, My child, be given much assistance in the days ahead. Go forward on your mission with perseverance and great confidence. Accept the will of the Father. Give yourself completely in trust to Him.

Many manifestations of the supernatural shall be given to My children: cures and conversion, cures of the spirit and cures of the body.

The Spirit of truth has not been extinguished in your world. Seek and you shall be given the way. Believe and you will be given the way.

The Faith has grown weak, My child, on your earth. I am now, My child, going throughout your earth. Many shall light their candles with Me. However, My child, in the final count only a few shall be saved.

I ask you, My child, to retain your manner of dress. Soon all who are following Me by example shall be made known by their manner of dress. The worldly shall dress of the world, and those of the spirit shall hide themselves from the eyes of man.

Satan rules your world now. He goes about as a ravenous wolf among you. Your free will now is your balance. The reward is great for all who stand with My Son in this conflict.

You have but two final destinies: Heaven and hell. Know that satan will try to remove the reality of the existence of his kingdom, hell, from you. If he makes a farce of his existence among you, he will deceive you so that you will sin and remove yourselves from the Spirit of light. And when you remove yourself from the Spirit of light, you remove yourselves from eternal life in the Kingdom of your Father, the most high God in Heaven.

There is a great means of restoration of My Son's House. It is a simple way, but it will bear fruit. Our clergy must return to a life of prayer. You shall not gather your sheep by going among them and lowering your standards.

The foundation for My Son's House has always been firm. You shall not use your rank in My Son's House to whittle away at the walls! You are going like rodents burrowing into the foundation of My Son's House! I do not need to name you with names, My children. You who wear the Red Hats and the Purple Hats, you know who I speak to! When are you going to cast aside the darkness from your hearts? Restore My Son's House to its proper foundation, or else you will receive the sword! Many mitres are falling into hell!

Veronica: Oh! Oh, my goodness! Our Lady is pointing over, and I see . . . I, oh, I see bishops! I know they're bishops. I don't know the rank, but I can tell from their hats they're bishops. There are two now, they're standing . . . And as I watch, everything is turning black. All the color is going from their mitres, and their robes that were golden and purple, they're now black! Black! Oh, and now as I watch, I see this hole opening wider. And now they're going and looking down, and plunging into the hole.

Our Lady: The abyss, My child.

Veronica: Our Lady said the abyss. Oh!

Our Lady: You have reason to be upset, My child. It is not them alone that enter.

Veronica: And I am looking now over - Our Lady is pointing, and it's just like one by one, and two by two, and three by three - I see a whole row full of people following, and they're entering where these bishops were standing. And as they enter they also turn black in color, very dark - just like they're destroyed in darkness. Just like the very darkness is enveloping them and destroying their bodies!

Our Lady is pointing over.

Our Lady: Not their bodies, their human bodies, My child, their eternal souls. Damned forever to the abyss! Many mitres are now leading their sheep into the abyss.

Veronica: Oh!

GREATEST ATTACKS UPON HIERARCHY

Our Lady: Pray, My child, pray much, for the greatest attacks of satan now are upon your hierarchy. Misdirection, delusion, misleading! O My child, I am truly the Mother of great sorrows!

Veronica: Now it's growing much brighter. It's like the daylight is coming. The darkness was so great. Oh, it was a darkness when I was standing there.

Our Lady says:

Our Lady: Yes. Explain, My child, so that man will know how deep the darkness is in your world.

Veronica: It was, walking into the darkness, it was like walking into death itself, but a black death - a death without any light, a stifling death, a smothering death; and battling your way back, Our Lady says, leads with confusion, disillusionment, and no light.

Our Lady: My child, My children, you will remain with My Son in the Eucharist. He is with you - His Body, His Blood - He is with you in all the tabernacles of the world.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is placing Her hands in front of Her, like this.

Our Lady: I implore you, My children, do not leave My Son to be a prisoner in His House! He is lonely! Won't you come and solace Him?

Do not judge My Son's House by the ways of man! The foundation is there, even when the walls are crumbling. Patiently pray and wait, and wait for the hand of My Son to restore your world.

I cannot in truth promise you peace at this time, for there will be no peace. It is a point now of almost, My child, no return. The miracle you seek now must be a complete reversal in the ways of mankind. It is the only factor that will hold back the Ball of Redemption upon you.

Pray, My children, a constant vigilance of prayer. You will be solaced during your moments of trial, for the Father sends upon you the Spirit. It will appear before your very eyes, and you shall share in the glories of Heaven, for nothing is impossible to the Father.

No evil shall ever be triumphant. The Father shall turn all evil to good.

Remember, My child, as I directed you before, when you grow weary, you will quietly retire and speak to Us with your heart. No practiced words will be necessary. You may talk to Us with your heart.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is raising Her Rosary up. She has the most beautiful Rosary. It's white, and it has the golden Our Fathers. And Our Lady now is taking the crucifix, like this, and holding it out in front of Her and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

And now Our Lady is turning over to Her right. And She's smiling now, and placing Her crucifix out, like this: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Oh, now Our Lady is going over . . . oh! Oh, She's coming forward . . . oh, and looking down. Now She's placing Her hand out, like this, with the crucifix: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now behind Our Lady, there is a great light. And - oh! Oh, I can see Theresa and the three nuns behind her. I recognize her sister on the right. And now over on the left side of the nuns is Michael, and Gabriel, and Raphael. And there are many others behind them.

POPE JOHN XXIII

The sky is beginning to open, and I see a great many people there. Oh, I recognize some! I see Saint Theresa, and looking over, and there's Saint Catherine. Oh, my! And Pope John!

Pope John - Oh! Ho, ho! Oh, no, I am not any thinner yet!

Veronica: Oh! Oh! And then, over . . . he's pointing over now, Pope John. He's got a lot of rings on his fingers! And he's pointing over, and he's pointing - it's a very large book. And he's saying:

Pope John - The Bull! The Bull!

Veronica: Oh, he means to find out about a Bull? Oh, a book? A Bull?

Pope John - Rules and Regulations . . .

Veronica: Pope John says:

Pope John - Rules and Regulations must be followed. This modern world has given itself to satan. Rules and regulations must be followed.

Veronica: Now he's smiling. He's very . . . well, he's always smiling. He's a very happy man. Oh!

POPE PIUS XII

And now pointing over, I see another . . . I see another man. He's - oh!
Pope Pius XII, he said. Oh! And he now is pointing over to the book, also.

Pope Pius XII - Rules and regulations, my child, they must be followed. You will not change the rules to suit the man. The rules have already been written down. There is no reason to have them rewritten. It is satan who is rewriting the rule. Awaken from your stupor! Take the cobwebs from your minds! You are blinded to the truth. A sad state exists in the House of God. Awaken from your slumber!

Veronica: He looks like he's a small man. He's thin and has a close shaven head. It looks like his hair is quite thin, and he's wearing one of those beanies - a yarmulke, I guess you'd call it, on his head. And now he's smiling, and he's waving his head yes, like this.

Oh, and he's also dressed very beautifully, all in white. And I can see his white slippers - just beautifully, like white satin. Oh, it's just beautiful.

And now, looking over I can see Pope John. Oh, and he also is dressed in white and gold, and has white slippers on, too. He's very well covered - like a cape over his shoulders, and oh, I can see his garments very, very well. Oh, they're beautiful.

And now Pope John is bending down.

Pope John - Would you, my child, recognize me if I removed these garments? No, you would not. This is fair example to the clergy of the world. You will not be recognized by the Father if you remove your garments, either.

Veronica: And now he's pointing up. He's got a ring on this finger, and he's pointing up. And I see a lot of men and women, but they're all dressed - I know they're brothers and priests and nuns, and they all have on long habits. Now he's coming over, Pope John is coming over. He says:

Pope John - What is this change that has taken place upon your earth? It is the work of satan! Cover your bodies, or they shall burn!

Veronica: Oh, now Theresa is coming over, too, by Pope John, and she's standing there. And Our Lady now is coming over, too, and She's standing - they're all standing together. And Our Lady is saying:

Our Lady: How many more earth-years will I be permitted to be among you, My children, with My voice crying out to make ready, for the time of My Son is approaching.

I have set upon the world many seers to unify my little armies throughout the world. The Father has placed Me on this mission of being a Mediatrix between God and man.

I shall be with you through the days ahead, and We reserve for all who remain faithful and true, a crown, a crown eternal.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is motioning, and Our Lady says:

Our Lady: Now, My child, you will await the arrival of My Son.

[Pause]

Veronica: Oh, Jesus has on a . . . I'll try to describe it. I just . . . oh, really, it's a beautiful . . . There's a tremendous white light about Jesus, and He has on a different cloak. It's a different color red. It's a dark, almost a maroon color. And now I can see - I see Jesus' face much clearer, because the light is all on the outside, and I can see He's very young looking. Oh!

And now - oh, now Jesus is shifting His arms. He's carrying something in His hand. Oh, it's a cross. It's a large wooden cross that He had under His cape, and He's holding it forward. He's holding His cross forward.

Jesus: Listen carefully, My child, and repeat after Me. This message is for the clergy.

You must not change My House to cater to the basic sinful nature of mankind. Man must change for the good. Man must make his change to please his God.

The representatives of My House will not change to please mankind. Discipline must be returned to My House. You who have set yourselves in disobedience to Our Vicar will answer for your discretion to the Father. You have been given the time to make amends and atonement for your many sins against your rule. You will not bargain My House for worldly gain! The cost is too great, for you are counting this gain in the loss of My sheep. Restore My House, or you shall fall completely! And from the ashes shall rise the Kingdom.

You are receiving one of My final warnings! You are asking for the Chastisement! My Mother has passed among you, and has begged for the time - an extension of time, so that you will make this atonement. However, your time is growing short. Prayer, penance, and sacrifice, or you will wash your robes in your blood!

All who have closed their hearts to My Mother's message will be brought down to their knees in shock! No man shall be tolerated by the Father when he gains prestige at the cost of the loss of one soul.

Veronica: Oh, now Jesus is going back, and He's turning now to Michael. Michael is over on Jesus' right, on our left, and Our Lady is standing there. Our Lady is looking at Jesus. Our Lady doesn't look very happy. She looks very upset.

Now Jesus is turning back. He has nodded to the Blessed Mother, but He's turning back.

Jesus: Repeat after Me, My child:

A House in darkness will wear a band of death about it. All that is rotten will fall, and from the ashes shall rise the Kingdom.

Father against son, mother against daughter: discord in the family. You shall be sifted, the kernels from the chaff. I will set among you a sword!

Veronica: Now Jesus is placing His hand in front of Him, like this. His hands are extended out, and He's making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Jesus is going over - He's passing over by the tree and He's looking down, placing His hand out: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Jesus is going over And Our Lady now is following Him. She's like floating. She doesn't walk; it's just like She's carried, like on the wind. She just floats right next to Jesus. And Jesus is turning around.

Jesus: Time, My child, you ask the time? Remember you are ageless in the Kingdom, and there is no time.

Veronica: Oh! Now Jesus is turning back, and He is placing His hand out: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now He's floating up. He hasn't turned around. Jesus is going over, and now Michael is coming down forward, and he's got this large sword. It's very long, and he's placing the point downward. And he said:

A TRUE RENEWAL FROM THE ASHES

St. Michael: I will send a sword upon the world. A sword upon the world! And from the ashes shall be a true renewal!

Veronica: Oh, now Jesus is now placing His hand out, and Our Lady is extending Her Rosary: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is coming forward. He's nodding; Jesus is nodding His head. And Our Lady is coming forward.

Our Lady: You will stand, My children, in example. You will remain true to your Faith, for it is not mankind that you are fighting but the spirits of evil, the forces of darkness that cover your world. Know that the victory will be with you and My Son, and one day We will all rejoice in the Kingdom, knowing that We have returned from a mission that was well done.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is placing Her hand out. Oh, and Jesus is smiling. She's placing Her hands out, like this. And oh, the rays! Oh, they're so bright, I can't look at them. Oh, they're beautiful, but they're so bright! Oh, my! Oh, I can feel them. I have never felt the rays before. I could see them, but I couldn't feel them. Oh, my! Oh, Our Lady has Her hands out now, and - I don't know what they are, but they're, they're so strong! They feel like they could lift you right off your feet.

Our Lady thinks that's quite funny. But oh, my goodness! They're so strong. Oh, now they're going, and it's getting very, very dim. And Our Lady now They seem to just be fading away. Oh! Oh! Oh! And Our Lady now -

Our Lady: My child, you will continue with your prayers of atonement. What you have seen is a small measure of what is in store for all who follow My Son.

Veronica: Oh! In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Message segment at the Vigil of August 21, 1975

Our Lady: My child, you will recognize the manner in which satan and his agents work to try to destroy souls. They also will use persons, places, and things to work their destructive evil upon mankind.

I repeat Myself, as in the past, My children. The demons have a form, but they do not use this form unless the Eternal Father gives you the knowledge and insight into the supernatural to observe them in action. They will use the body of a human being, one who has fallen out of grace and the light. Any man, woman, or child is susceptible to this possession.

The knowledge of the supernatural must be given to the children. Pastors in My Son's houses, are you bringing this knowledge to the children? Have you chosen to scatter the sheep? Whatever will become of them? You must exercise discipline and good, firm example for the flock.

ERRORS, ARROGANCE, AND SLOTH

Stand up, pastors in the houses of My Son, and give firm discipline by example and words chosen from the Book of love and life, the Bible. Remember all that can save a soul must be given to mankind. Good words kept in a closed mouth is like placing meat on a dead man's grave. What good is it to keep this knowledge to yourself, for would it not be, My children, selfishness not to share the way with the sheep? Awaken from your slumber, pastors! There is not much time left. You will have to account to My Son for your errors and for your arrogance and for your sloth. Awaken, pastors in My Son's houses! You are misleading the sheep.

O woe, O woe! The Red Hats have fallen and the Purple Hats are being misled. The Red Hats have fallen and the Purple Hats are being misled. O woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth!

Veronica: Now Our Lady is rising high, high up into the sky. The light is very brilliant. I can't see Our Lady's face now. She has on a beautiful white garment, and the cape is also a beautiful white. It's trimmed in gold edging all about the outside. Our Lady has on beautiful sandals. On each toe of the sandal I can see a golden rose, a small golden rosebud. Our Lady looks very dainty in Her garments and the beautiful shoes - sandals.

Now Our Lady is going over to our right side. She's standing just above the tree. Now She's bending down. Our Lady - Her voice is almost like a whisper. It seems to become entwined, intermingled with the rustle of the leaves.

Our Lady: My child, work with great haste to give My message to the world. The time is growing short. Satan has set upon you an attack, My child. No man of science will recognize this illness. He seeks to slow you, My child. Recognize, but keep going. You will be given the stamina and the fortitude to proceed. Rest will cure all, My child. I admonish you now to not consider at this time entering a hospital.

The forces of evil, My child, are gathering

VISION OF THE APOCALYPSE

Veronica - Our Lady is pointing up to the sky, and there is a horse now - it's galloping. It's going very fast across the sky. It's a very sinister-looking horse. It's red in color, and there's a figure sitting upon it. Oh, my goodness! It's turned this way, and it has the face of a skull! It's no face; it's a bare skull, covered by a cloth, a red cloth that hangs down the side of the horse. It's a terrible-looking sight.

Now above the horse, as it's running now - it's galloping to the left - there's a word coming out now. I can read it. WAR : W-A-R.

Now running, also, I see what looks like - oh, looks like a bunch of rats. It looks like rats going across the sky, and above it now I see the word PESTILENCE. Pestilence! Pestilence will follow upon the war.

Now it's growing very dark, except over by the trees. Our Lady is standing above the tree.

Our Lady - My child, do not be affrighted by what you have seen. We cannot avoid giving you these facts for mankind, but remember the Eternal Father in His mercy has a balance. All is conditional, but this balance, My child, has not been righted. Therefore, what you see is at the time unavoidable.

The Warning, My child, will come soon, and if mankind does not heed this sign from the Eternal Father, there will follow fast on it the Chastisement by the Ball of Redemption.

We hear voices crying to Heaven, 'Where is this that you speak of - where is this Ball of Redemption, this ball of fire, this baptism of fire?' My child, you have seen it often. It is out in your universe, waiting to approach earth in the time of the Eternal Father. But it is there!

The Eternal Father has chosen to blind many to this fact because they have hardened their hearts to Him. Many tears shall be shed, but too late, for they have given themselves to the pleasures of the world: materialism and humanism and modernism, which is not of the Eternal Father.

SATAN SET UPON YOU NEED FOR CHANGE

The way has been stated in writing, by example, and in action by your prophets and those who have set the foundation with My Son for His House. Therefore, it is satan who has set upon you the need for change, change, change, My children. And by his fruits do you know him.

Example and a firm foundation is tested and found true - true by Tradition and true by Faith, My children. There is no need to experiment and make change, for you then will find satan guiding you deep into darkness. A House, a Church in darkness wears a band of death about it.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is going up, up high into the sky. Oh, it's so beautiful! The light is so bright. Oh! Now above Our Lady's head there's a circlet of stars forming. It's like diamonds all suspended above Our Lady's head, a beautiful circlet of diamonds.

Oh, now on the right side of Our Lady, I can see two children coming down from the sky now. Oh, I recognize them already. It is Jacinta and Francisco. Oh!

Now Our Lady is going over, She's placing Her right arm about Francisco's shoulders, and now Our Lady is speaking in a very soft voice.

Our Lady: My children, as in the past, We have given a message of warning from Heaven to little seers and big seers.

Veronica: Our Lady is smiling.

Our Lady: But, just as in the past, many have chosen to cast this warning aside. It is a human failing that many will only rely on experience to teach them. But much of this experience will bring great heartache to mankind.

You must remember the warning, the message given to you by the children, Jacinta and Francisco. You will find that My words are the same then and now. I bring you, as a Mediatrix between God and man, a warning from Heaven that unless you mend your ways, do penance, and make atonement for your sins against nature and against the laws of your God, you will be destroyed!

War is a punishment for man's sins!

The good will suffer much, but they will go through this crucible of suffering with hope and great faith, knowing that by their perseverance in the time of trial, they will win their crowns in Heaven.

My Son looks upon a generation that has given itself to pleasures of the flesh. Debasement, sensuality, and sexuality are rampant in the hearts of many. You will know that as the morality of a country goes, so goes the country onto the road to damnation.

As in the houses of My children, so the leaders must be of good spirit in the houses of My Son, the churches of the world. The leadership is examined by the Eternal Father and found lacking.

I repeat Myself: Pastors, awaken from your slumber! You must not offend your God any longer, for He is already too much offended!

Pastors and mitres will also fall into hell. A human soul is but a human soul, and will pass into judgment. No soul shall cross the veil without facing this judgment by the Eternal Father.

Do not succumb, My pastors, to the fallacy that all will be forgiven, for that is asking too much at this time. When a man sins, it is a sorrow to the merciful heart of the Eternal Father, but when he leads another into sin, it is an abomination in the eyes of the Eternal Father! Therefore, pastors, clothe yourself in good works, modesty, chastity, and piety. Holiness must be returned to the churches of the world.

My Immaculate Heart is extended to the children of God in the world. Light your candles, My children, with Me and search through the darkness. Rescue your brothers and sisters. You must be now disciples for the Eternal Father. You will pray much for your pastors and your Vicar, Pope Paul in Rome. He is carrying a heavy cross, and being human, he needs many prayers.

Veronica: Our Lady now is extending Her hand out with the golden crucifix.

Our Lady: I bless you all now, My children: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. I bless you with the shield of My Immaculate Conception: In the name of the Father, and of the Holy Ghost, and the Son - My Son, Whose heart bleeds for the condition of the souls of mankind. Save yourselves, My children, in the Sacred Heart of My Son.

Veronica: Now the sky is growing very dark. It's as though the whole sky is turning black, but tinged in a red coloring around the edges.

Now Our Lady is coming forward, and She's bending over.

NOT ONE WORLD AND ONE RELIGION YET

Our Lady: My child, make it known to the world that man - children of God, led astray, you must not compromise your Faith! There shall not be one world and one religion at this time, for no man shall now gather the flock. Not one man shall gather the flock together. This will be done by My Son when He returns in the final stages of Armageddon.

You must remember - do not be deceived, My children, by those who claim to be the Christ, for they will say, 'Come out to the field, for he is there. Come out to the barn! Come into the centers!' But no, My children, My Son shall come as He ascended. He will come down from the sky, shouting with a call of triumph to all. He will come

down with the legions from Heaven of angels and all of the souls who have bathed themselves in His Blood and now wear the garments of light and life.

Wait and watch, My children; pray much, for the Book of life is unfolding; the pages are turning. You are truly in the days of the Apocalypse. Read the Revelations, My children, and know what lies ahead. As you were told in the past, much will be opened to you, for the days of the Armageddon are here. Read the Revelations, your Apocalypse, My children. Saint John was given the knowledge to reveal to you the days in which you are living. Recognize the signs of your time.

Veronica: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Our Lady: You will sit now, My child, and reserve your strength.

[Pause]

Life, My child, is but a pilgrimage for all, a vale of tears. You cannot have happiness, sublime happiness upon your earth, for then you will not be following the way of the cross. Life is but a vale of tears, but with these tears you will wash your soul.

Persevere, My children, in the days ahead. The attacks from satan will be great, but recognize them and pray him out with a constant vigilance of prayer.

I ask that a task force be set upon the world to eliminate the products of the forces of evil that seek to debase, destroy the souls of your children. Remove from your homes the corrupters of souls: the pornography, the infernal box - your television - and the destructor of souls, modesty and purity - the nakedness of the body.

Parents, you shall be judged for the destruction by permissiveness, of your children's souls. Clothe them in goodness, holiness, and piety, and make modesty a way of life for the young.

We have asked many to give example of modesty. The world will laugh and scorn and make fun of them, for they must bring forward this example by even exaggeration, My child. That is why I have asked to lower the dress of the woman to her ankles. It is only by example that many learn.

The sacredness of marriage and the married life of man and woman must not be destroyed by debased sensuality. It is a private consummation between man and woman and the family. It is not an object of derisive laughter and scornful jokes, My children.

Your actions are observed by the Eternal Father Who looks into your heart. Pure thoughts, pure mind, pure spirit - what goes into the heart will come out. The eyes are the mirror of the soul; therefore, you must cast your eyes on objects of godly nature, not soul corrupters. Remove these from your home, or one day you will weep bitter tears for your children, but too late, too late!

Your schools, your homes, your government, your medias of communication and entertainment are debased, and going farther into darkness - all for the love of money and power. What does it gain a man if he wins the whole world and the treasures of the world, for he will leave them behind when he leaves his body, and his eternal spirit must stand before the Father and be judged: Heaven, hell, or purgatory. You laugh; many laugh at the knowledge given to you of the existence of the supernatural - Heaven, hell, and purgatory. But those who laugh shall cry, but too late, too late, My children.

It is better to remove your children from among these corrupters if necessary. Teach your children in the home. By example you may save or destroy.

Pastors, no hands other than those consecrated by a legally ordained priest shall give the Host to others. Better that you spend more time consummating your role as the representative of Christ than joining the world.

The extraordinary ministers have become a farce! Women? Children? Whatever shall become of you? The rules of discipline in the houses of My Son have already been given to you. Only legally ordained representatives of My Son - they receive the Holy Spirit, and the Holy Spirit deems that they shall bring the Host to the man and the woman recipient and the children. Only in dire need of death shall a man - I say a man, not a woman or a child - shall a man be given the power through the legally ordained priest to bring in urgency and haste the Host to the dying.

This debasement to My Son's Body shall not go unpunished.

Awaken! You are blind to the truth, My pastors. Are you to follow the call of the siren, the serpent, or are you going to listen to the words of truth and light? You are following like sheep to the slaughter. Come out of your darkness of spirit!

Through the merciful heart of the Eternal Father you are being warned. Search your heart; allow the light to come in, for the light is dim in the hearts of many.

Veronica: Now it's growing quite dark, and Our Lady is going back into the sky. She's going high up into the sky.

Our Lady: No, My child, I am not leaving. I will be with you during your prayers of atonement. Now you will read the photographs given to you.

August 21, 1975

Message segment at the Vigil of September 27, 1975

Our Lady: My child, I bring to you a sad truth, one that must be made known to mankind. In doing this, My child, you must proceed without fear. It must be made known to mankind. Our dear beloved Vicar, Pope Paul VI, he suffers much at the hands of those he trusts. My child, shout it from the rooftops. He is not able to do his mission. They have laid him low, My child. He is ill, he is very ill. Now there is one who is ruling in his place, an impostor, created from the minds of the agents of satan. Plastic surgery, My child - the best of surgeons were used to create this impostor. Shout from the rooftops! He must be exposed and removed.

Behind him, My child, there are three who have given themselves to satan. You do not receive the truth in your country and the world. Your Vicar is a prisoner.

[CARDINALS CASAROLI (1914-1998), BENELLI, (1921-1982) AND VILLOT, (1905-1979) Deceased]

Antonio Casaroli, you shall condemn your soul to hell! Giovanni Benelli, what road have you taken? You are on the road to hell and damnation! Villot, leader of evil, take yourself from among those traitors; you are not unknown to the Eternal Father. You consort with the synagogue of satan. Do you think you shall not pay for the destruction of souls in My Son's House?

NOT POPE PAUL VI IN PUBLIC APPEARANCE

The Antichrist, the forces of evil, have gathered, My children, within the Eternal City. You must make it known to mankind that all that is coming from Rome is coming from darkness. The light has not passed that way. The appearance in public is not Paul VI, it is the impostor pope. Medication of evil has dulled the brain of the true Pope, Pope Paul VI. They send into his veins poison to dull his reasoning and paralyze his legs. What evil creature have you opened the doors to the Eternal City and admitted? The agents of satan!

You plan to remove the Eternal Father from your heart and the hearts of those whom you seek to deceive. You scatter the flock.

My children, you must now pray for the light. You must know the truth. All that is given to you is being sent from the traitorous heart of those who have seized power in the Eternal City of Rome.

My child, you will be mocked for this message. You will be scorned by many, but you are bringing the truth.

The enemies within the Eternal City have opened the doors wide and allowed the enemies of God to enter. They consort with the devil.

You will cleanse your city. You will send out the traitors, excommunicate the wrongdoers who do not repent of their sin. What does it gain a man if he gain the whole world and suffer the loss of his soul? Your gathering in worldly wealth shall give you no passport to Heaven.

Come out of the darkness! The Red Hats have fallen and the Purple Hat is being misled. Cardinal against cardinal, bishop against bishop! All that is rotten shall fall. Blood shall flow in the streets - revolution upon revolution! Do you not know - have you learned nothing from the past history of mankind - that the Father will chastise those He loves?

Awaken! You have fallen asleep, Our pastors! You shall not follow as sheep to the slaughter those pastors who have given themselves to satan, those pastors who have sold themselves to the world of satan. Many will sell their souls to get to the head.

It is the diabolical plan of satan to have the hate of the world turned to the Vicar, Pope Paul VI, in Rome. The plan of satan is to heap upon his shoulders all the error and wrongdoing; however, those who he has trusted have betrayed him, have now assumed complete control of his mission. There are in figurative language, My child, three popes now in Rome. Three popes, My child, not counting Pope Paul VI: three men who are being directed by satan.

You cannot accept now what comes from Rome, for they do not come - these bulls and these directions are not written by the pen of Pope Paul VI. They are written by the pen of Benelli and Villot. They have given direction, My children, to Antonio Casaroli to infiltrate into the high places of the public, conducting of emissaries from Rome to all nations of the world, agents of satan. Do you not know now why the good have been persecuted? Do you not know why the hands now shake the hand of the devil, the enemies of God?

Your world is revolving into a crucible of suffering. The children of God shall be persecuted; but persevere, My children, for your reward is great in Heaven. The time will come - without prayer and atonement of mankind, the time will come when those who are upon earth will envy those that have passed on and are dead.

Father against son, mother against daughter, brother against sister! To all who have even the slightest glimmer of light, of truth, they will say, 'Has insanity fallen upon mankind?'

Man is slowly reducing his nature to that of animal. Sin has become a way of life. Immorality, debasement, debauchery - all manner of vice and evil floods your country and the countries of earth. How long do you think the Eternal Father shall tolerate this conduct?

My children, My voice carries far throughout your world. I come to you as a Mediatrix between God and man. I bring you a warning from Heaven. Your country, the United States, and Canada shall be cleansed by trial.

You have a balance in your country, My children. Only a few, a minority, have held back your just punishment. The Eternal Father is keeping count. Only He has the final decision.

My child, your country now is wallowing in a cesspool of corruption, corruption in the highest places. They have cast aside the knowledge and honor of their God, for they have set up wealth, fortune, and power as an idol of worship. They have set man up as an idol of worship.

Parents, parents of good heart and faith, continue to gather your children in your homes. Instill in their heart the knowledge and truth of their God, for when they leave your homes they are going out like innocent sheep into pastures, pastures beset by ravenous wolves.

CHANGES NOT FROM POPE PAUL VI

I must, My child, make it known at this time that you must go back in the immediate years and bring the knowledge to mankind that these changes, the changes that have given bad fruits, have not been given to you through the Holy Spirit and through your Vicar, Pope Paul VI. It is the web of satan reaching out. Many are now, My child, puppets. The strings are being pulled by Benelli, Villot, and Casaroli and their followers.

My child, you must work with great haste to spread this message throughout the world. I cannot give you the future at this time, My child; but you must now proceed, for the future is now, My child, the future is now!

You will continue to receive many photographs, My child. Much must be kept in secret, for they are instruments for your mission.

I have sent you out on several missions, trips, My child, for reason. However, it is a good lesson to learn that the more you go out among men the less you will feel a peace of spirit. That is why I have directed you in the past to retire from your world.

You must understand, My child, that a degree of grace has been given to you and others. Mankind would not understand without the help of the Eternal Father. You must remain in your circle of light, for those who have not joined this circle will not understand you, for you will speak to them in matters of the spirit and you will speak then in a foreign tongue to them.

Yes, My child, it is a special grace to recognize the photographs and to join the Mission from Heaven.

There must be a constant vigilance of prayer throughout the world. Your beads of prayer, your Rosary, shall bring many graces to you and your families.

Message segment at the Vigil of October 2, 1975

St. Theresa: My sisters, whatever has possessed you to set yourselves upon such a course to perdition? Have you no sense of shame in your attire, exposing your body to lustful eyes? Why have you discarded your protection? What model of purity and sanctity are you when you have become maidens and not brides of Christ?

The Eternal Father is watching. He has a very heavy hand, my sisters, that shall be set upon you! You must not follow like sheep to the slaughter the cry of the serpent. You are all blinding yourselves to the truth.

NUNS TO HAVE LONG HABIT TO GROUND

The road to Heaven, my sisters, is a narrow one and not difficult to follow, unless you choose to turn away. Even a short duration in the world will soil your soul. You must not, my sisters, give yourselves to the world in thought or deed or dress. Your example must be as one as Our Lady is dressed - a long habit that reaches to the ground. When you, my children and sisters, discard a proper attire - dress and habits - you do much destruction to your order, to your vocation, for you no longer are an example of purity and commanding respect. You do not receive respect. You are a scandal to your vocation, my sisters! You must not be obedient to the cry of the serpent.

The rule must be followed within the convents. My sisters, you will gain nothing by leaving and going into the world. It is a deception of satan to destroy your vocation and true purpose as brides of Christ. Come out of the darkness, my sisters!

It is the Eternal Father Who is the final judge, but a nun who has left her convent and given herself to the world and seduces a priest, a representative of Christ, to leave his vocation and destroy his soul - that nun shall enter hell!

Turn back, if you have been deceived! The merciful Father shall forgive if you repent of this great sin. If you do not repent and return to your vocation and allow the priest whom you have blinded by seduction - if you permit him to remain in his sin, your punishment will be two-fold, for not only have you sinned but you have caused another to sin!

A priest is a man of God, chosen solely from the world to be a representative of the Son of God, my sisters and brothers. As a man of God, he brings to you the Body and Blood of your Savior.

I tell you, my brothers and sisters, that none shall take in his or her hands the purified Body of your Savior! Only the consecrated fingers and hands of the representative of Christ the Lord shall give and bring this gift to mankind!

No woman, my sisters, shall set herself within the altar railings! No woman shall speak out at the holy service! Have you not forgotten the truth and the rule? It is the Eternal Father Himself who gave your prophets this rule.

A woman must be subservient to man. She is not a chattel; she is a helper of man and husband. But a woman must speak to man. She must not assert herself unrightly in the houses of God.

Jesus the Lord, your Lord, my sisters and brothers, has made the rule. You cannot change it to suit yourselves. You have been blinded by satan. The liberation in your hearts has been placed there by satan. You gain nothing but your own destruction. Nuns, those who have accepted the rule and taken the habit, must remain in the habit.

The mind and the eyes are the mirror of the soul. Therefore, you will cast your eyes upon goodness and holiness and purity. You will not watch the infernal machine - your television. You will not read books of sex education, books that do not belong in your schools! They are a private discourse between children and parents.

The Eternal Father finds abominations and sins, all sins and manner of sins of the flesh, being committed because of the false teachers who now have set themselves in the House of God.

You have been warned, my sisters and brothers; you have been warned in the writings from the prophets. Why have you cast them aside, not recognizing the signs of your times?

I carried with me upon earth, my sisters, a little book of knowledge. Why can't you carry this with you - Imitation of the Christ?

Fair maidens do not blush, my sisters. They do not blush, for they know not embarrassment or sin. The purity, the beauty of purity, is gone forever from their lives. If you do not have purity of purpose in your worldly life, you cannot enter the Kingdom of light, the Kingdom of the Father, where purity reigns.

Is it not better, my sisters, to have to suffer to be different for just a little while upon your earth? Life is eternal in the Kingdom of God. Your life upon earth is but a short pilgrimage. Shall you give yourself to satan while on earth and be claimed by him over the veil? Is it not better, my sisters, to follow the rule: obedience with honor, not with dishonor to your God - obedience that is given with good and noble purpose and with truth.

You cannot be obedient to those who have given themselves to satan: destroyers of the rule, those who seek novelty and change. Change, my sisters? what need is there for change, when you have stood the test of time?

The world, your world upon earth, is in deep darkness of spirit. Good sisters, who have remained true with multitudes of graces through prayer, will you not light your candles with our glorious Mother and go throughout the world seeking those who have been lost in the darkness?

**Dear Holy Father, worried and wan,
Will struggle with Jesus to gather the sheep.
The pastures are rich but the sheep grow thin,
For the souls have succumbed to the sickness of sin.
You'll need reinforcements from heavenly shores,
So deep is the darkness of earth's shallow mores.
All hearts must ascend in true supplication
To avoid the sad fate of divine devastation.
Dear holy Mother, your Mother of love,
Does beg you to heed these dire words from above:
His heart is torn by careless surrender
Of too many souls that don't try to remember
The Father, the Son, the Spirit of life_
Smite in the heart with the human knife
Of hate, greed, avarice, vanity:
All indications that sin is insanity!
What more must you do but place the full load
Of saving all souls on the few who are bold,
Who'll stand up and fight for all Heaven's glory
And meet with Pope Paul at the end of life's story.**

My Sister, remember the message I gave you in 1969. You can see, my sister, it is coming true fast.

**The end is not as far as you can see;
Already there is apostasy.
Man cast his lot and gathered the coals
To stoke the fire that burns the souls.
The hours are numbered, the days are few,
So work and pray and try to do
The work that's given in the light,
Until that sad time when all is night.**

You must, my sister, hasten to give out the message: All peoples of earth must remain true to Pope Paul VI, faithful and true in his present duress. He suffers much from those about him who are deceivers.

Satan has entered, my sisters and brothers, into the highest ranks of the hierarchy. Therefore, you will recognize the faces of evil. By their fruits will they be known.

Veronica: Now it's growing very dark, and Theresa is now going over to Our Lady. It's bright where Our Lady is standing, over by the left side. And Theresa is standing there, and the other nuns now are backing up. They're just floating backwards up into the sky.

And Our Lady now is placing Her hand out and pointing over to the right side of the sky. And there are two red fish now floating - it's like they're swimming right across the sky, two red fish. And next to them, on their tails, there are letters forming: B and C.

Now also - it's like a triangle; the B and the C now are throwing out rays, and at the tip end of a V-like formation is the letter V. V, B, C.

Now I hear a tremendous sound. I recognize it; it is Michael.

St. Michael: The Red Hat has fallen. The Purple Hat is being misled. Woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth! Blood shall flow in the streets!

Veronica: Now it's growing very, very dark, and - oh, my goodness! There's a - I can see Pope Paul now, the real Pope Paul. He's very thin. He's very wan. He is very sorrowful. And I hear him now. He is opening his mouth, and he's saying:

Pope Paul - Succor! Succor!

Veronica: Oh, dear! Help! [Veronica is sobbing.]

And on his chest, I see the crucified body of Jesus. And now there's coming a very ugly-looking thing above - floating out of the sky, above Pope Paul. And he's holding a long knife, or axe - no, it's a knife - above his head.

Now the sword is pointing over to the left, and it's pointing down. And there is a huge Bible - I know it's a big Bible - and a voice is hollering: Tome! Tome! And on top of the Bible, there's a huge black cross covering it. It doesn't look good. A terrible, ominous-looking black cross, and the Bible, which had golden pages and red, is now beginning to fade. It's fading and turning black.

Now over the whole scene - it's just like a moving picture - there's coming a huge sickle with a hammer through the center, a sickle with a hammer through the center. And all about it now are red hats. They're those large sombrero type of hats.

I don't know how, Blessed Mother, to explain it.

They're round with round crowns on them. They look like very big hats, and they are bright red, and they've got tassels, like golden tassels hanging from them, and they're all suspended. And one now is perched on top of the sickle. It's just setting almost like a crown, on top of the sickle.

Now it's becoming very dark, and I can't see it anymore.

Our Lady now is coming forward.

Our Lady: My child, you are now seeing the fulfillment of prophecy. You will understand all in due time. The world must keep a constant vigilance of prayer. There is no other recourse. The Eternal Father has a heavy hand.

Mister 666, My child, the antichrist forces, are now loosed fully upon earth. Without your prayers and the prayers of the multitudes, he will bring about a full destruction among mankind: wars, all manners of abominations, darkness in holy places, darkness in the hearts of men, darkness of spirit.

Those who remain good and in the light will carry a heavy cross, My children. However, it will be a badge of honor, for it is your key to the Kingdom. It is a test allowed by the Eternal Father to mankind. All that is rotten will fall away, but those of true spirit, of well spirit, My children, shall survive all trial.

Message segment at the Vigil of October 2, 1975

Veronica: Now there's a great circle of light coming; it's perfectly circular. It's like ringing the whole area here, and also, from the center, it's almost like looking at a wheel on a bicycle. There are radiation points of light from the center. And now Jesus is coming forward, and He - oh, it's beautiful! Oh, He looks so beautiful! The light is so bright that I can barely look into it. I'm sure my eyes must be burned, it's so brilliant.

Now Jesus is coming forward. He has sandals on His feet; I can see the brown straps. And it's quite windy up there, because His cape is blowing and also His hair. Jesus' hair looks quite long. It does touch the cape, His shoulders, and His hair - I can't tell very well, but the light is so brilliant it does look a reddish brown. It's quite straight and curling at the ends; I can see it. Oh, and Jesus is smiling.

I can see now for the first time in a long time, I can see His beard. He's got a very short, very well-manicured beard. Oh, and Jesus is smiling.

Jesus: My child, I am happy that there can be joy in the hearts of mankind, for they understand well the plan of Heaven.

Yes, My child, the time has come to reveal to the world the truth. It must be made known to mankind the condition, the disposition of the Eternal City. Satan has waited for these days; he has planned his battle. And We, and you, My children, as children of God the Father, shall battle him well. Do not be affrighted at the coming days. It has been all written in time in the great Book, the Tome.

You will understand in days to come the plan from Heaven. It is a testing period for all. All that is rotten will fall, and man shall be tested as metal in the fires. M-e-t-t-l-e, My child, mettle in the fires.

666 NOT ONE MAN

You will observe, My child, the existence of the agents of hell, known as 666 to you all. It is not one man you shall seek, but a full army of demons led by six demons of major incidence. They have been sent from the abyss on special mission. They are doing full battle against the children of God now. You are in the days known as the apocalyptic days of revelation.

My Mother has come to you because of the necessity of your times. She has been shut out and cast aside in many places, for mankind has hardened his heart to the truth. He prefers to blind himself in worldly pleasures and pleasures of the flesh, never keeping in mind that his life upon earth is but of short duration.

What does it gain a man if he wins the whole world and suffers the loss of his soul? Life is eternal over the veil, and not one of you, My children, shall escape the judgment. No man shall fall into the abyss unless he goes there of his own free will. Believe and you shall be given the way.

Your world now has plunged itself into deep darkness of spirit. Come out of that darkness, My pastors! You have been given many warnings, and they have fallen upon deafened ears. How many warnings do you think you shall receive from Heaven? You are misleading Our sheep.

The Red Hats shall stand before Me, and shall you say to Me that your teaching has been pure in My sight? Away from Me! I shall cast you into the abyss. Vipers, join the brood of vipers, soul destroyers!

No man shall stand before Me and have on his count the loss of souls entrusted to him. No man shall excuse himself with rules and obedience, with rules set forth by satan. You will not give yourselves to the world. You will not take My Church and give it to the world of satan, turning it from a place of sanctity and refuge to a meeting place of all foul practices, lacking respect and honor! You take off your collar and expose your true nature. You are of carnal desires. As such, you shall not enter the Kingdom of Heaven.

My child, you will continue to bring the Message from Heaven to the world. The time is truly short.

If mankind was given the knowledge at this time of how much time in earthly days on earth he has, he would now be down on his knees and making atonement with speed.

However, it is the will of the Eternal Father that each man be given his chance and opportunity to save his soul. No man shall enter into the abyss, the kingdom of satan, the prince of darkness, except of his own free will, for he will have led himself onto the road to satan.

Veronica: Now Jesus is placing His hand out in front of Him, like this, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Jesus: I bless you, My children, and extend to you the strength to go forward and persevere, for the Kingdom of Heaven is for all who are seeking. Ask and you shall be given the way. Many are called but few are chosen. But believe and you will be given the way.

Veronica: And Jesus now is extending His hand out in front of Him and making the sign of the Trinity: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Jesus is moving over. He's going over to the left side, past the statue of Our Lady and over by the tree. And He looks very beautiful. The light is very bright. Oh, and now He's placing His hand out in front of Him, like this: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Jesus: I give to you My peace of spirit, My children. Continue with your prayers of atonement. Continue with saving your brothers and sisters, for without your prayers many will be lost to Us.

Veronica: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Message segment at the Vigil of October 6, 1975 Eve of Our Lady of the Rosary

Veronica: There are a large number of clouds in the sky. It's very misty. In the center of the sky, coming from out of one of the clouds - it's a cloud-like formation - I can see Our Lady.

Oh, Our Lady is dressed all in white, beautiful white, but Her feet are bare. I can see Her feet now emerging from under Her full gown. Her mantle is very loose about Her shoulders and Her head. She is so beautiful! There's a trim of gold all about Her mantle.

Our Lady is holding in Her right hand a beautiful round garland of roses. And now Our Lady is holding the garland out, and the sky is becoming very lighted. It's beautiful! And coming through the sky now are many, many beautiful young angels. They look like children of all sizes, but very young. They're dressed in gowns, long gowns. I can see their feet. Their feet are bare, but their gowns are beautiful pastel colors of pink, blue, a deep russet orange. Oh, so beautiful! And on their heads they have garlands of roses. Oh, there's a brilliant light above them. It's a warm light; it's like looking into another world. It is so beautiful! Oh!

Our Lady now is motioning to a taller young angel over on Her right, and they're starting now to place their hands in front of them. And they're forming, they're weaving from the flowers - they're taking from their heads the garlands - I can see it's a long string of roses. Now - oh, they're making the Rosary of flowers. Oh, how beautiful! There are colors in the roses I have never seen here. Oh, they're tinted, they're beautifully tinted, like the colors of the rainbow.

Now the Our Father bead - it's not a bead, it's a rosette - is being made. And they're twisting them, but the Our Father bead is white. The flower is white of the Our Father. Oh, and they're continuing down for the five mysteries. Oh, how beautiful! They're almost finished now. They are working very fast with their hands.

Now there must be - I could count them, Mother - one, two, three, four, five, six, seven, eight, nine, ten, eleven, twelve, thirteen, fourteen, fifteen. There are fifteen beautiful young angels. Oh, and they're holding now the garland of roses that they have woven into the Rosary.

And now there is a golden crucifix, a beautiful golden crucifix hanging down now just through the sky. Now they're rising over Our Lady, and the beautiful flower Rosary is hanging down behind Our Lady. It covers the whole sky. It is so beautiful!

Now over on the right, Michael is coming forward. Oh, Michael is carrying in his hands a beautiful golden crown, and in the center of the crown they have roses, beautiful red roses, blood-red roses. Now Michael is going over to Our Lady. She is smiling; Our Lady is smiling, and She's taking out Her Rosary from Her waist. Our Lady has a tie about Her waist. It's a rope-like tie of golden rope, and Our Lady is taking out Her large beautiful white Rosary with the golden Our Fathers and the golden crucifix. And now She's holding it between Her hands, like this. And Michael is placing upon Her head the golden crown. It's the crown - Our Lady is saying:

Our Lady: My child, Fatima, Fatima!

Veronica: Oh, Fatima, the crown of Fatima. Oh, it's been garlanded in roses on the tips.

Now Our Lady is moving from the center. She has the beautiful crown on Her head. It's covering right through down to Her - almost Her eyebrows. The light is very bright. I cannot see Her face fully, but I can see Her smile. Oh!

Our Lady: My child, in this age of deep spiritual darkness, I have little reason to smile. How can I smile, My child, when so many souls are going into the abyss daily? Please, My child, hasten to send Our message throughout the world. The time is growing short.

I wander throughout your earth visiting many places and talking through many voice-boxes. How many have listened to My words of caution and warning? How many have chosen to cast them aside, preferring the short time upon your earth and living in sin!

You must make it known to your brothers and sisters, My children, that there is no life eternal upon earth, but only with the Eternal Father in Heaven.

Our hearts are greatly torn by the knowledge that the forces of evil have gathered in the Eternal City, My children. You must keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your country and the world. The power of prayer is great.

My child, you have not sent the letters to those whom I have asked you to. You must not become involved in chasing, My child. Satan will set many obstacles in your way. You must discard that which is not of greatest importance. Every soul is precious to the Eternal Father and must be saved. Every measure must be taken to save this soul, My child.

You will speak once and if not hastened, you will speak no more; but keep it in your heart, My child, that it may not be his decision. Pray that your bishop will receive the light of understanding.

I repeat, it is not derogatory to speak, My child, to him. He must know that he is traveling with the goats. He must be saved, My child.

The Red Hats have fallen and the Purple Hats have been misled. The time will come when there must be a separation of the sheep and the goats. There will be bishop against bishop and cardinal against cardinal, and satan shall set himself in their midst.

GREAT DELUSION IN ROME

There is in the Eternal City of Rome, My children, a great delusion. The light has not passed that way. Error upon error is coming forth. The enemies of God have taken the highest positions in My Son's Church. It will be cleansed by trial.

All who are of well spirit will have no reason to fear. They will go through this time of tribulation with great heart, knowing that the eventual victory is with My Son. The time of times and the days prophesied in the past are at hand. Have you cleansed your soul for this coming?

The children are the innocent victims of their elders. All parents are cautioned anew to guard their children's souls. The truth of the knowledge of their God must be given to them by their parents. They shall not receive this knowledge when they leave your homes.

Immorality and all manner of debasement of the flesh is taking place upon earth. The sins of the flesh shall condemn many to the abyss.

My child, in your mission from Heaven, you will go as the Father directs you. All will appear before your very eyes. I do not wish you to make any judgment without prayer, My child. And you will use the photographs given for your knowledge. Read them carefully.

The world will reject this message, My child, for your world is in deep darkness of spirit. However, it is a sad fact that many are called but few are chosen.

Pastors upon earth, why have you scattered your sheep? Why do you follow the call of the serpent? Why have you taken My Son's House, Church, and destroyed the knowledge of their God? You are building for yourselves a church that will be one of man and not of your God. Stone upon stone you build, using all of the treasures of your world to build it. But they will crumble; each stone shall fall. None will be left unturned in the Chastisement. Then what will you have gained for your sins?

A just punishment, My child, shall be sent upon mankind. Shout this from the rooftops! All manners of sins and abominations have entered into My Son's House on earth, His Church.

Satan does full battle with the children of God, My child. You must gather all true books of knowledge of your God and store them well. They are slowly being destroyed by the enemies of your God.

All those who are given the light shall light their candles and search through the darkness for their wandering brothers and sisters, brothers and sisters that shall be lost without your prayers and sacrifices.

My child, you must make it known to the world that there is a major deception in the Eternal City. Your Vicar, Pope Paul VI, suffers much at the hands of his friends, friends that have betrayed him for pieces of silver and power. They open the doors to the Eternal City for the demons from the abyss! All manner of abominations are being committed.

HIERARCHY USING RANK TO DESTROY TRUTH

Those who have the highest places in My Son's Church are now using their rank to destroy the truth. You cannot build on the carnal nature of mankind, the fallen nature of mankind.

You must now, My children, read the direction given you by Saint John. He was given the prophecy of your times. You are in those days, My children, the days of apostasy.

The end is not as far as you can see;
Already there is apostasy.
Man cast his lot and gathered the coals
To stroke the fire that burns the souls.
The days are numbered, the hours are few;
So work and pray and try to do
The work that's given in the light,
Until that sad time when all is night.

My children, you must retire now from a world that has been given to satan. You must live now in the spirit. You must be in the world, but not of the world.

The major downfall in the House of God lies with the fact, My child, that the pastors prefer worldly living with world treasures, never counting the merits needed to enter the eternal Kingdom of God the Father. These merits are not gained by your gatherings of world treasures. They come from your heart. These hearts of Our pastors have been hardened. Their ears are clogged, My child; they do not listen. Their eyes are blinded, not seeing the miracles We send to open them.

Pastors, do you reject the Message from Heaven because you fear it? Or do you prefer to ignore it because it will expose your error?

Pride! False pride, My children, is the downfall of many. Cast aside this worldly pride! You have only one to face when you come over the veil: it is the judgment of the Eternal Father.

You owe, My children, no allegiance to man who offends the Eternal Father. The Commandments given by the Eternal Father must be followed.

My child, you must hasten to make it known to the world that satan has employed many agents to enter into the bodies of those in the highest places of My Son's Church. They will deceive with cunning; they will rationalize sin until satan has his great count of souls. Too late they will turn back and cry, but their cries for mercy will come too late to save them. Many mitres shall fall into hell.

Message segment at the Vigil of December 24, 1975

Veronica: Now Our Lady is going over across the sky to Michael, and now She's motioning to Michael up high in the sky. And Michael now is taking the spear - there was a spear extended over by his right shoulder, and he's placing the spear over his head, high into the sky.

St. Michael: Observe, children of God, what is to come upon mankind, a generation that has given itself to all manner of sin of the flesh!

Veronica: Coming through the sky is that terrible light of orange fire.

St. Michael: Observe, My child, the Ball of Redemption!

Veronica: It's a terrible sheet of fire. It's a huge ball of fire that's spinning at a tremendous speed, and it's hurtling itself down towards us. [Veronica coughs.]

The smoke and the debris and the powder and the film that's coming from it is so choking and stagnating! Oh!
Now Michael is placing his finger to his mouth to listen.

St. Michael: Hasten, harken, and listen! The Message from Heaven is going throughout your world. The Queen of Heaven, your Mother, has come to your earth to bring you the admonition from Heaven. Each man shall accept or reject this message in his free will. The sheep shall be separated from the goats.

ROME – A HAVEN FOR HERETICS

Rome, Eternal City, the light is dim. Rome, haven for heretics and all manners of abomination, shall you not cleanse yourself before the Eternal Father places His hand upon you in chastisement? You have opened your doors to all manner of evil spirits.

Holiness and piety! Man - men of God, you must wear your garment of purity, dedication, and piety. What manner of foul deeds do you perform for the destruction of your sheep! For what? Material gain and pride and arrogance? You shall be cast into the abyss! Rank shall give you no advantage when you come over the veil.

Veronica, my child, you must work now with great speed. The future is now.

Do not be concerned of the acceptance or rejection of the message, My child. You must continue on a steady course.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is coming forward. She's smiling.

Our Lady: Veronica, My child, you shall and you are being given a great test. You must retire more in quiet solitude. Your spirit will be more at peace.

Do not be concerned, My child, of the message of the 27th of September. Surely those who know Me and are My own shall recognize Me. Those who have set themselves as enemies to My Son, they will reject the truth for fear of exposure. Do not be concerned, My child, but continue to send out the message.

Each man has a covenant with his God, My child. Each man has a responsibility for his soul and the souls of all whom he has given charge of.

You must write again to the cardinals in Rome, My child. Give them the warning, for one shall be removed in the coming year and unless you pray for him, My child, My children, he will fall into the darkness and the pit of damnation. His death will come suddenly without warning.

No, My child, I do not wish you to reveal his name at this time.

When he is removed, My child, another shall replace him, far worse than he in his state of soul.

All things, My child, shall come to pass as given in your message.

It would be best for all to read all of the past messages from Heaven. They will come together and make one general compilation of the Message from Heaven.

Yes, My child, many shall be tested in the days ahead. You must all, My children, fortify your souls with grace. Graces are given freely for the asking. Come, seek, and you shall find the way. My Son is the way and the light. Will you not console His sorrowing heart at your tabernacles throughout your earth? He grows lonely; He is forgotten by many.

A HOUSE OF DIVERSIONS AND ABOMINATIONS

The few who attend the Sacrifice, the Holy Sacrifice, My child, the few are the true of heart. The many come with all manners of abominations in their hearts. My Son's House has become not a temple of prayer but a house of diversion, abominations, and a gathering place for all demons.

You must enter, My pastors, Michael into your houses, your churches. It is urgent! He is the guardian of your Faith. You must re-enter him now into your churches.

Pray a constant vigilance of prayer, My pastors! You do not know what is fast approaching upon you!

NOT OBEDIENT TO SIN AND HERESY

Pastors, leaders of Our sheep, My Son begs you to listen now while there is time! The Red Hats have fallen, The Purple Hats are being misled. Take the blindness from your heart. You shall not be obedient to sin and heresy, My children. Shall you honor man before your God? Shall you honor man and dishonor your God? Woe, I say unto you, My children, the day will come when you shall stand to be judged, and shall man come forward and give

you the grace to enter into the eternal Kingdom of the Father in Heaven? No! You shall be claimed by the prince of darkness and cast into the pit! The eternal fires of damnation shall claim all who do not repent of their sin now.

Many shall die in the great flame of the Ball of Redemption!

My children, I come to you on the eve of this day that you have given to My Son in the joyful occasion of His coming to your earth. He came - I lived in poverty of worldly goods but graced with much light of spirit.

My children, recognize and separate from your lives that which destroys your soul and that which strengthens your soul. You must not succumb to the web being spun by satan. There is, My children, a conspiracy of great evil now throughout your world. There are clusters, groups of evil-doers, even in the houses of My Son, the churches.

When My Son's Church and the world become as one know that the end is at hand.

The gates of hell, the prince of darkness - the evil accelerates by his command because he knows that his time is growing short.

Hasten, My children, to send out the message with great speed. The Warning approaches.

My child, the Warning is not the Chastisement, but the beginning, My child, of the sorrow of sorrows. You must not speculate on dates. I have often told you why, My child, to avoid speculation of dates.

The good Books, your true revelations in your Bibles, must be kept and preserved. The forces of the Antichrist seek to remove all true knowledge from among you.

Know, My children, that these forces of the Antichrist do their work by capturing the spirit, the bodies of men, women, and children. However, you must know that 666, My children, is the large force of satan. Six is for the six who are coming, five being present and the sixth on his way; six is for the six days of suffering; and six is for the six who shall be punished and chained forever in hell.

Powers and principalities gathered for war!

Rome, the Eternal City, what manner of fate do you give yourself? Tears and blood, sorrow - no joy, but darkness, darkness of the spirit!

RED FORCES SPREAD THROUGHOUT ROME

The forces, the red forces, My children, shall spread throughout Rome. Can you not pray and do penance to hold back the darkness?

Pastors, you must now do great penance. Get down on your knees! Humility! Humility, My pastors! Holiness and piety! Tradition! What are you building among yourselves but a church of man, eliminating My Son in the light.

Bishops, awaken from your slumber! I repeat, My children, My bishops, shall you be obedient to sin? Shall you unite and destroy your Faith? Shall you compromise your Faith with the ultimate destruction of souls?

My Son gave you your Faith. He gave you the course, a simple plan to follow. He gave you your first leaders. They wrote down the plan from Heaven into your Bible. Every man seeks novelty, interpreting for his own satisfaction - all manner of delusion and complication, novelty. For what? For the ultimate destruction of your Faith! Sheep running and scattering, churches closing their doors! Why? Because you have replaced the light with darkness.

O My children, what words can I give to you in addition to bring you out of your slumber? As in the time of Noe, you close your ears. Sodom and Gomorrah, you close your ears and your hearts.

Only a few shall be saved. Many are called but few are chosen. The road to the eternal Kingdom of the Father is a narrow one, My children. Once you leave, it is most difficult to return.

Keep your armor upon you, My children. Do not listen to the scoffers who seek to remove your armor from you. Your sacramentals have been given for reason. You will need them, My children. Without them you will leave the road to Heaven. Without them you shall enter into darkness, and without them you shall be blind to the truth.

You must have the Bread of life within you, My children. Comfort My Son and He shall comfort you in the days ahead. Reject Him and you shall be rejected by the Eternal Father, for none shall come to the Kingdom of Heaven but through My Son and His leadership.

There are no gods, My children, upon your earth. There is but one God. You have set up many gods to worship upon your earth, even seeking to make man a god. Can you not remember how the gates of Heaven were closed to you? Why? Because of pride and arrogance and listening to the voice of evil. Your first parents, My children, listened to this voice and fell and succumbed to the evil.

I understand, My children; I know what lies in the hearts of mankind. They do not give your children the knowledge of your first parents, Adam and Eve. They do not give your children the knowledge of the existence of hell. Can you not understand, My children, why? **Without this knowledge they shall sin, and sin shall become a way of life.**

My voice has gone throughout your world now, My children. That gives you less time now to prepare. You will keep a constant vigilance of prayer. Each man and woman and child of the age of reasoning must now be disciples of the Eternal Father. You have a responsibility to your brothers and sisters of the world. If you have gathered your graces and feel assured of your worthiness to enter the Kingdom of the Eternal Father, then you must with your grace work doubly hard, My children, to save your brothers and sisters. Even one soul shall bring much rejoicing in Heaven, with the recovery of one soul, My children.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is taking Her Rosary from Her waist, and She's holding the gold crucifix out and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady: I bless you all, My children, as My Son blesses you in the Father and in the Spirit. Continue with your prayers of atonement; they are sorely needed. Much penance will be necessary now to hold back the darkness.

I bless you, My children, and give to you, through the merciful heart of the Eternal Father, great powers of cure and conversion.

Veronica: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Now Our Lady is going backwards . . . oh, oh, up beyond the tree. And She's there pointing down now. Oh?

Our Lady: No, My child, I am not leaving. I am over here with you for the evening.

Veronica: Now Michael is coming down again, high from the sky, and He's standing by Our Lady's right side. He's holding the balance in his right hand now and a spear in his left. Michael . . . I can't see his features, but I have a deep sense of sorrow. He's not happy.

Now his voice is booming, oh, very loud; it could almost hurt your ears but for the grace of God.

St. Michael: Woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth! As in the time of Noe, as in the time of Sodom, woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth!

Veronica: Now Michael is motioning over to his left side now, and Our Lady now is going up further into the sky. And the clock is appearing again, that huge round clock. And now the hands are pointing to four and eight again, and they're beginning to turn very fast, very fast, and they're . . . now both hands are stopping on the number twelve.

Now Michael is booming again.

St. Michael: Woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth! The hour has struck.

Our Lady: My child, do not be affrighted. You are prepared. My children are prepared. All who are of well spirit shall have no reason to fear. Continue now, My children, with peace of heart.

Veronica, My child, you must now read the photographs carefully. But I must caution you there are others who are making novelties of their cameras. It was not given for that reason. The camera must be blessed. Satan has much power over mechanical implements. However, all that are blessed by Me, My children, shall not fall into satan's power.

Veronica: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Message segment at the Vigil of December 27, 1975 Eve of the Holy Family

Veronica: The sky is very dark. It has an ominous darkness. There are streams of light now coming through the black sky. The light was a pale white, but it's becoming a beautiful blue. It's very striking against the black sky.

Now in the center of the light there's a tremendous white cross. And now from the cross, the center of the cross, there is coming out the figure of a heart, a red heart. And the heart now . . . from over on the right side of the cross, a large sword, a saber-type of sword, is now being plunged now into the heart. The heart is bleeding.

And over on the left side, by the trees, Saint Michael is coming forward. He's holding a chalice in his hand, a very large golden chalice. He's placing this under the bleeding heart.

St. Michael: The blood of the Son of Man shall not be shed again for an unrepentant generation. Man shall shed his blood and be slain for the Lamb.

Many martyrs shall rise in the conflagration.

Woe to the inhabitants of the earth! Woe to a mankind that has allowed sin to become a way of life. All manners of abomination are being committed in the House of your God throughout your world.

The Red Hat has fallen and the Purple Hat is being misled.

Heresy, O mournful heresy, whatever shall become of you?

Veronica: Now Michael is pointing up. He has a very large sword in his right hand. He's pointing up to the sky, and there's forming a large circle. Now in the circle there's being drawn in black, black strokes, ominous black strokes, lines forming a peace, so-called peace symbol, used today by many of the youth. The symbols now, the hands are pointing to four and eight. There's an extension of a Y in this, leading to the top of the circle, the point of twelve. The time has arrived; it is the beginning of the end, the Y period in mankind's history.

Saint Michael now is going above Our Lady, high above Our Lady, and standing with his sword. The sword is pointed downward.

St. Michael: Woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth! How many warnings shall go out to mankind before he acknowledges his sin and does penance for His God, a God most merciful and just, Whose heart is torn asunder by an ungrateful generation which has given itself to all manner of depravity and defilement of his soul!

HERETICS TO BE TAKEN OUT OF ROME

Pastors in the houses of your God, you must return from your wanderings and gather your straying sheep. Discipline must be returned. Holiness and piety must be returned. Heresy and heretics must be taken out of Rome! The power of excommunication must be used. You will cleanse the Eternal City now, or you will accept the sword!

Message segment at the Vigil of December 27, 1975 (following segment)

Our Lady: When Rome unites fully with the world, when Rome removes the Holy Father, Pope Paul, from the Seat of Peter, know that the end is at hand.

ONE-WORLD RELIGION BASED ON HUMANISM AND MODERNISM

There are many now in Rome, My children, who seek to set up a one-world religion. It is based on humanism and modernism. It is not the religion of Tradition given by My Son Jesus to mankind. Man is building a church of man. It is not one of the cross.

You ask, My child, why this is permitted? It is only but for a short time. Man is being tested. The sheep shall be separated from the goats. Each soul shall be given the test.

You do not have to write again, My child, to the cardinals of Rome. They are now aware of the message.

You will continue, My child, to send the message throughout the world. I will send you many arms to help in this mission.

You will have no fear in giving the names in print that I give to you. If this was not so I would tell you to remain and keep this in secret. It is not that We place judgment upon a given name of the person. It is that We must warn this individual that his soul is in mortal danger. His soul is in danger of going into the abyss and being claimed by satan for eternity. Even the Red Hats, My child, may fall into hell.

Your Holy Father, Paul, suffers much from the enemies that surround him. He will accept a martyr's end.

Do not feel sad of heart, My child. The Father has a plan for all. It is a great grace to accept a martyr's death.

As I told you a short time ago, one of the cardinals that you wrote to, he will soon depart from the world. Without the necessary penance and reparation - if he does not listen to My warnings he will lose for eternity a reward to be with Us in the eternal Kingdom of light.

I pray, My child and My children, that you send this message to him that he may be given the opportunity to make restitution to the Eternal Father for the salvation of his immortal soul.

You question, My child, why this must be. It is a mystery that mankind shall never know until he passes over the veil. It is a will given to each soul to follow and make his choice.

You, My child, will accept a difficult penance for the world. Now that I have told you, you will go through this, My child, with much fortitude and strength.

No, My child, do not be concerned. The Eternal Father will not give you more than you can carry in burden.

You will continue to read the photographs very carefully, My child. They are a special grace to give you strength in the mission ahead. They will also be in the future, positive evidence for the investigation.

Continue on your mission, My child, with great strength of spirit. All will go as the Eternal Father allows it. Do not be over-anxious for the existence and coming of miracles. They will appear before your very eyes.

Now, My child, you will sit back and read these photographs.

[Pause]

Veronica: There is a great mist of pink coloring. It's a beautiful warm coloring. And now as the sky is opening up, Jesus is coming forward. He's dressed in a most unusually brilliant white gown, and He has this rope-like cord about His waist. Jesus has on a cape; it's a deep burgundy-colored cape. It's very loose. From here Jesus looks quite tall. I do say he looks-I would say about . . . oh, six feet tall. He's very tall. And He's smiling.

Now Jesus' hair is blowing. It's down to His shoulders, and it has a reddish-brown cast. Perhaps it's the pink glow of the lights about Him. Now Jesus is touching His lips with His first finger; that means to listen.

Jesus: My child, your world is to enter a great test of suffering. The warnings given to mankind in the past must not be rejected. They must be examined carefully, all messages of the past, and acted upon.

Do not slacken, My child, in your mission. You must continue to work with great haste.

There is a conspiracy of evil now throughout your world. Those who have the greatest power to promote good have used this power to promote evil. This evil is entering upon the lives of every man, woman, and child in your country and in the countries throughout your world.

As in the time of Noe and the cities of sin, Sodom and Gomorrah, it fell upon the Eternal Father to cleanse this evil from your earth.

As the evil accelerates, there will be given to the Eternal Father no other choice but to loose upon mankind the Ball of Redemption. Many will die in the great flame of the Ball of Redemption. Your earth shall go through a suffering far greater than ever seen before by mankind. All who live through this will envy those who have died.

It is not the will of the Eternal Father to set upon mankind chastisement. It is in His merciful heart and His providence, and His knowledge of what is to come, that He has a plan for the recovery of souls and the cleansing of your earth.

The Ball of Redemption nears. I repeat, many will die in the great flame of the Ball of Redemption.

In the Eternal City of Rome the light is dim. There is a conspiracy of evil. Holiness must return to the man who represents himself in My name.

In the Eternal City of Rome, My pastors, you have opened your doors to all manner of heretics and separated brethren who shall not join you for the betterment of My Church, but to destroy and confuse and bring together a new religion of man, one based on humanism and modernism and satanism.

ORDINATION OF WOMEN A HERESY

The simple plan for the redemption of mankind was given to you in the past by your prophets. Already We hear you clamor for the ordination of woman. No woman shall stand in My House to represent Me! How dare you bring in this heresy to My House! I shall go among you and I shall sling you out from My temples!

I, your God, demand that you cleanse yourselves now! We extend to you a time to bring this about. You are not hidden in your evil ways from Our eyes. Do you think you shall escape a just punishment? No! Amen I say to you, no rank shall make you escape the fires.

You who call yourselves My pastors and have sold your souls to get to the head, you who have taken the young to destroy their souls with all manner of novelty and innovations in My House, I did not ask you for change! I did not ask you to discard the words of your first teachers, the Apostles! In your arrogance you laugh and are derisive of their teachings. You set yourselves up another church, not My House. I shall not represent Myself in Body and Spirit in your new house!

Shall I separate My pastors and cause more confusion? No! The Eternal Father deems to cleanse you. There shall not be another separation.

Amen, amen I say to you, you have just about reached a point of no return from your destructive ways. You shall not open the doors of the Eternal City to all separated brethren who reject the Christ!

You will take back the good Book, your Bible! You will restore it to its original meaning. You shall not take this Book and make all manner of change to suit mankind and his weak natures. No! You will change mankind to be pleasing to his God!

You shall not find excuses and rationalize sin. No! There shall be no rationalization of sin, which has now proceeded to make sin a way of life in your country and throughout your world.

Pastors, take heed! Hasten, harken, and listen, for I shall not warn you again.

You shall not set up new seminaries that have gone far beyond all truth and tradition and fact. This shall not be tolerated by the Eternal Father.

One shall be sent among you as a voice crying in the wilderness: *Return before it is too late!*

My children of grace, those who have listened and acted upon the warnings given from Heaven, you must continue with perseverance. You must act charitable and pray for those who are destined, without your prayers, for the abyss.

We do not expect you to judge. We do not condone evil. The Eternal Father is always the final judge, but you must not except or compromise your Faith.

Awaken, pastors, from your slumber! Shall you be obedient to heretics? Shall you please man and reject your God? This decision is yours. In the merciful providence of the Eternal Father, you have been given the time to mend your ways.

BALL TO CAUSE CLIMATIC CHANGES

In the past many warnings have been given to you but have not been recognized as coming from the Eternal Father. Those that will come now will be recognized, for they will be cataclysms such as have never been seen upon your earth: freezing in areas of your land that have never experienced the freeze; bursts of heat in areas that have never known such great heat. Death shall come upon many. The approach of the Ball of Redemption shall bring upon mankind climatic changes.

All who remain close to My Mother will not be caught unprepared, My child. This is a great grace for many. Keep a constant vigilance of prayer in your homes and in your country and throughout your world. The beads of prayer, My Mother's Rosary to mankind, is very powerful.

Do not discard your sacramentals, for they have the power over the supernatural demons. Do not listen with itching ears to those who try to discard the knowledge of the supernatural, the demons and the existence of your angels. I would advise you to call upon them often, for you shall not survive the coming battle without them.

Veronica: Now Jesus is rising high, high up into the sky. It's very windy because His cape is blowing about Him. Now He's placing His hand out in front of Him, like this, with His fingers, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Jesus: I bless you all, My children, as the Father blesses you in the Spirit.

Message segment at the Vigil of March 18, 1976

Veronica: Now oh, right over the dome-like shaped building, Saint Michael is coming down now. He has on a long robe, and he's carrying the balance, the golden balance in his right hand. He's pointing with his spear now, which he's holding in his left hand, to the building. It's the Vatican.

St. Michael: My child, I shall not repeat the directions given to you in the past for mankind. Know that there are many evils being perpetrated for the destruction of your Church in the Vatican. There are those who have given themselves to the darkness, and there are still candles of light.

VATICAN II BROUGHT FORTH DISCORD AND DISUNITY

The great Council, the Council that has brought forth discord, disunity, and the loss of souls, the major fact behind this destruction was because of the lack of prayer.

Satan sat in within this Council, and he watched his advantage. He is now playing a game of chess with the Red Hats and the Purple Hats, moving them with great glee as he watches the evil accelerate, and all manners of people are flowing fast through the doors of the Holy City and all ecumenical bodies.

Your country, the United States, has fast gone into darkness. America the beautiful shall be cleansed by trial.

Veronica: Our Lady is coming down now and standing next to Michael. She's passed Her hands across Her face. She's very sad.

Our Lady: My child, My heart is heavy, pierced with a great sorrow at what is to befall your country. My heart is torn for those with the influence who have cast aside My message. They have cared more for worldly acknowledgment and goods, selling their souls to get to the head.

A CONSPIRACY OF THE RED HATS

How many earth-years have I come down from Heaven to reach you with these words of warning and direction? I have pleaded with the pastors within My Son's Church to return to their tradition. I have pleaded for recognition of fact and truth and the destruction that is now being perpetrated by a conspiracy of the Red Hats in My Son's Church. O My children, the Red Hat has fallen and the Purple Hat is being misled.

Your country, under the label of liberalism, rationalism, humanism, all manners of fallacy, has now committed the most abominable of acts! Justice, law, discipline are being replaced by all manners of evil, permissiveness, loss of knowledge of sin, debauchery . . . a true picture of Sodom and Gomorrah!

NO WOMEN PRIESTS

I repeat for your enlightenment again: no woman shall stand in the Sacrifice as a priest. How dare you set yourselves for a change created by satan! The plan of the Eternal Father has been made quite clear to you. Your father now is not the Eternal Father of Heaven, but the father of all liars, satan! My Son's Body, sacrificed for you, tortured for you, is now being re-crucified in His own Church!

Woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth! Your country, the United States, the Americas, has been free from demolition and destruction on a mass scale, but nevermore shall you know this peace and security! You shall be given the sword!

O My children, I do not come among you to set fear into your hearts, but to save you. Those who are setting themselves to change the world and to change My Son's Church, their direction is not coming from the light, but from the darkness and the prince of darkness, satan.

My child, I know your great sorrow, the tears shed hours of the days of your life. I know the great suffering your mission has brought upon you. Could I but spare you. . . . This suffering shall be a hidden grace, My child. You must experience all in order to promote your mission. The knowledge given to you will be your strength.

Many prophets have desired to see what you have seen and to know what you have had. And I say unto you, My child, that your burden will soon be lightened.

All that I have promised you in the past through My Son and the Eternal Father shall come to pass. Years upon your earth are not similar to the count in Heaven. The antichrist forces are now raging throughout earth. It is the time of the separation of the sheep from the goats.

Do not lose faith, My child, in the photographs you are receiving. They are from the Eternal Father. Satan has not entered upon them.

Do not be concerned of the opinion of mankind, My child, but you will continue to go forward without fear and with much courage and perseverance. The power of satan, My child, is great. He can set the stage and make the plans for extinction of a human body, but this will not happen without the permission of the Eternal Father.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is placing Her Rosary out in front of Her. Oh, the crucifix is very golden on the Rosary, and She's going like this. Oh, and She's blessing us with the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady now is going over to Her right side, our left side, and She's placing now Her hand out, like this: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

There's a beautiful circlet of light about Our Lady's head. It has stars now all up around the edges. It's so beautiful. There are no human words to explain the light. Oh!

Now Michael is escorting Our Lady over to the right side. And Our Lady is smiling, and She's placing Her hand out with the Rosary, like this: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady: You will now sit back, My child, and continue with the prayers of atonement. My Son will converse with you very shortly.

[Pause]

Veronica: There is a series of white lights appearing in the sky now. They're circular; they look like they're small hosts. It's beautiful. It's a pattern of almost, I would say childishly, like snowballs appearing in the sky, but now - no, they are hosts. And they're assuming the pattern of a very pale blue glow that's circular around the outside of the hosts. Now there is a huge light. It's like a transformation of one of the hosts into a very large one, and out of this circlet of light Jesus is stepping. It is just beautiful.

Now Jesus has on His - the coat is, in the light, so brilliant in color that I notice His cloak is a burgundy-red color. And His gown is very loose. It's very windy, because His gown is blowing, but it's very billowy. And now Jesus has nothing on His feet, though; His feet are bare. I can see now - He's placing His hand in front of Him, like this, and I can see the, the imprint of the - you know, the nail on His hand. Now Jesus is touching His lips. And His hair now is blowing. His head isn't covered. It's very windy, too, where He's standing. But I don't believe it's cold, because He seems very comfortable in the light. Now - -

Jesus: My child, listen carefully and repeat after Me. The Warning will soon be given to mankind. It will be a major awakening to many. The rumbling and the shaking of the elements will set fright into many hearts. However, you have been prepared for this time.

I do not intend to follow My Mother's message to you with added words of warning and prophecy. No, I am certain that the Message from Heaven, the warnings are being dispersed throughout your world.

The sin of pride and the arrogance of many in My House, Church, have set a pattern of soul-destruction among the young. I have asked that all who have been given the glory from the Eternal Father to follow My road as pastors, shepherds of Our sheep - there is much lacking in their direction. I do not have to give a listing by name; the plan of the Eternal Father shall reach those who permit and commit evil in their vocations.

We ask that all remain steadfast in their missions. We ask that all do not leave now, but remain and await the Warning that will soon be given to mankind. We do not wish a separation or a division among Our sheep. You shall not compromise your Faith. You shall not be misled into error in the name of humanism and modernization.

Heresy abounds in My House. All manners of aberration and impurities are being tolerated by My pastors. I say unto you that you must now clean your House! No man who has been chosen from among the multitudes to be a representative from Heaven shall use his rank, his vocation to gain worldly treasures and fall into the pattern of worldly living to the sorrow of those souls entrusted to him. You must awaken now from your slumber. I repeat: cleanse My House now, or I shall set a Chastisement upon you!

The photographs that have been given have revealed much to mankind in a manner that has not been used by the Eternal Father in your past history. They are given for reason, some of private revelation and others for instruction. Examine them well, you who have been chosen as instruments by the Eternal Father for this mission.

There will be set upon mankind a great Chastisement that will claim many human lives. The Ball of Redemption approaches your world, and there shall be a baptism of fire.

My Mother has come to you as a Mediatrix between God and man. Her voice shall not be stilled. Her words of warning and direction shall not be cast aside.

As a disciple of light, each one of you shall go forward and give the Message from Heaven. If you are rejected, continue on to the next door. Your mission is not to force your will upon mankind, but to bring the message of your God to your brother and your sister and pray that he shall at least look upon and examine this message for the salvation of his soul and the souls of those he loves.

Message segment at the Vigil of April 10, 1976

Eve of Palm Sunday

Veronica--It is a clear night. The sky is heavily dotted with stars, but the blue lights, the calling lights-- Our Lady has always called the blue lights the calling lights--are coming through now the darkness. Our Lady is coming forward, just over and above the right side of the statue. Our Lady has on a beautiful white flowing gown. I can't see Her feet; the gown is quite long. And over Her shoulders and over Her head is a mantle, a deep blue mantle, a beautiful color blue. I haven't been able to find anywhere upon earth the color blue of Our Lady's mantle. And about Her waist is a blue, scarf-like belt. It's a piece, a wide band of cloth tied at Our Lady's right side and falling down.

SHORTAGE OF TEACHING NUNS

Our Lady-- My child, I have tied the knot, the belt, to represent the carrying of My beads of prayer on the dress of the dedicated. The vocations have fallen, My child. Our young children, their souls are darkening daily because there is a shortage, a severe shortage, My child, of teaching nuns. Whatever shall become of the young

souls for Heaven? The Eternal Father has a plan to remove many young souls before the corruptive forces will come upon them.

O My child, how many tears of sorrow do I shed for what is coming upon your Holy Father and Our Vicar, Pope Paul VI, in the Eternal City of Rome! The Eternal Father in Heaven is watching as mankind is setting himself fast upon a path of schism. There will be much strife within the Eternal City, My child. You must keep a constant vigilance of prayer.

There is a diabolical plan afoot to remove your Vicar this year. You must pray much and do much penance for your Vicar, who is being persecuted by his own.

The impostor, My child, the actor and imitator that I have spoken of to you is one who will pose himself to bring news to the public peoples of the world.

IMPOSTOR TO DISCREDIT POPE PAUL VI

The political forces within the Eternal City are forces of darkness. They will set much corruption in motion by using the medias of communication and darkening them with all manner of confusion, aberration, and lies. This impostor, who has been given the image of the Pope, Our Vicar Paul VI, will pose and assume a role of compromise to the world. It is the plan of the evil ones about him--and I say that many are within his ranks in the Eternal City--they will set in motion a plan to discredit your Vicar by placing him in print and photographs in a compromising position to destroy him.

You must, My child, make it known to the world--this plan. Do not be stopped; do not give in to your persecutors, My child. We have chosen you for your perseverance, your endurance, and your faith. You must join with other voice-boxes of the world in defense of your Vicar, your Holy Father upon earth, or you will all shed tears of great sorrow when they remove him from among you and seat upon the throne of Peter one who is an antipope, a man of dark secrets.

There are, within the Eternal City of Rome now, red cardinals. There are, within the Eternal City of Rome, those who promote heresy. And there is, in the Eternal City of Rome, a murderer!

You must all follow My Son in the coming days before His crucifixion anewed--renewed, by doing much penance and sacrifice, My children.

I must, as your Mother, give you warning, O you who wear the Red Hats and the Purple Hats in My Son's Church, that you have allowed yourselves to be counted with the goats. For the love of power and being misled by humanism and modernism within your lifetime and your rule, O you who have become of little faith, wherever shall your road lead you but to damnation! But sorrow upon sorrow, the road you travel is taking many of those entrusted in your care. You are taking them with you to damnation.

The great Sacrifice, My child, has been misunderstood by many. It was the will of the Eternal Father that one universal language be used along with, in comparison with, together with the language of the land. This universal language, Latin, befits and was chosen by the Eternal Father as a universal language for the universal Church, the Roman Catholic Church under the leadership of Pope Paul VI, the successor of Peter.

Do you not understand, My children, that you were united in beauty, that you were united in understanding?

Because of the fall in Babylon, many new languages were given because of the sin of Babylon. Therefore, as a member of one country, My children, with a universal language, you carried with you your own country's translation, and were you to visit abroad, you could enter upon any foreign edifice, Church of My Son, and feel comfortable and in one with the man, the priest, the one chosen by My Son to represent Him in His House. If you were, My child, to go from your United States to France, could you understand the words in French? But, My child, you would recognize the words in Latin and you would have your book with you to read in your American language, just as those in France could read in their French language, bringing upon the

world a beautiful and common bond of language **among all who have been given the grace to be called to the Roman Catholic Church of My Son.**

Do not leave My Son's Church though, My children, because they have taken this language from among you. You must wait and persevere and weep with My Son for this defilement by man. It is a great sorrow to the Eternal Father that this folly has been perpetrated by the men who wear the red hats and the purple hats within My Son's Church.

O cardinals and bishops, shall you stand before My Son and say to Him in judgment that your teaching has been pure in His sight?

Because mankind has fallen into darkness of spirit and allowed to be blinded by the Father, he no longer recognizes sin until sin has become a way of life. I say unto you cardinals, Red Hats in My Son's Church: you are extending in one hand, your left hand, a hand of friendship, and you shall receive the shiv.

We hear voices, cries of peace, peace where there is no peace. Blood shall flow in the streets. All manners of wars are descending upon mankind. All manners of warnings are descending upon mankind and going by unrecognized until they shall increase in intensity and awaken mankind from his slumber.

Satan has been given much power. Luciel, cast out of Heaven onto earth, is doing great battle now with Our children. He knows that his time is growing short.

His plan, My children--and listen well--is to capture the ruling body within My Son's Church.

START ANEW WITH TRADITION

You must not, O pastors, you must not compromise your faith; do not be misled. O pastors, you have forgotten your teachings. You must renew in a manner that is not new. You must go back, I say, go back and start anew with Tradition! You cannot separate Tradition, for you held the truth. You were given the grace, the greatest of gifts to mankind, to be born into or come into by conversion, My Son's Church. And now you go about, O you of little faith, to chip away and chop at the wall until it crumbles. But you shall not remove the foundation, for the foundation is My Son. You are recrucifying Him in His own House!

O shameful manifestation of sin among Our hierarchy! You are not hidden from the eyes of the Eternal Father. Your sins are counted. You shall be judged. The Eternal Father has looked into the hearts of Our clergy and found, sadly, that they are wanting.

The time of the great sorrows is approaching mankind. The hourglass is emptying. The prayers of the devout have gained in the past many reprieves, but I say to you, My children: the great reprieve will now be denied, for the scale is heavily to the left.

Veronica--Now Our Lady is pointing over to Her right side, our left side, directly over Our Lady's statue by the trees. And Michael is standing there, and he's pointing his sword with his left hand high up into the sky. And stationed over us are four angels. It is a frightening sight; they seem to be standing on corners as though they were placed. Now forming in the sky is a large globe, like a map of the world. Our Lady now is coming forward and standing at Michael's left side.

ANGELS TO DUMP BOWLS

Our Lady-- My child, you are observing the placing of the angels upon your earth. They carry with them incense to send up to the Father, but the bowls shall be dumped, turned over, My child, slowly, but in not the far, but near future, which is now!

My child, continue upon your mission, knowing that the strength and help you request shall be sent to you. Before the coming Chastisement, all of mankind shall hear the word of the Eternal Father. Each man of knowledgeable age, and woman, My child, shall be held accountable for his actions and the state of his soul to the Eternal Father.

Yes, My child, you must pray much for the fallen bishop. If there are, and were, enough prayers for him, he would have escaped this deep pit, the mire that he has fallen into. My child, you must grieve for him, for he has now allowed himself to reach a point, a status in his life, where the hope for his recovery is dim. It will be necessary to promote a constant vigilance of prayer for him. I ask you, My child, in charity of heart to do this.

You will hear, My child, sadly, clamoring and voices being raised against your Vicar. You will go forward carrying the banner of Faithful and True. You cannot expect a life of all roses, My child and My children, for your road will be filled with thorns. Pick up your cross and carry it without complaint, My child and My children.

MAKE SACRIFICE

Much sacrifice and penance must be done in the days ahead. There are countless manners to make sacrifice, My child. In the days of old a calf, an animal, was given in sacrifice. It was not enough in acceptance by the Father because it did not include the true heart of the giver. The sacrifice that pleases the Eternal Father most is penance of the individual in his spirit. I do not expect you, My child, to understand fully My words at this time.

Scientists and professional men of your earth are led astray and have become unbelievers in the Eternal Father as God, because they are ever learning but never coming to the truth. Because, My child, they do not know the difference between the physical body and the eternal soul.

It is sad, My child, that We see much confusion among mankind, seeking in all directions for the truth and having few leaders to give them the direction of light. Therefore, **We ask that all who have been given the light in knowledge of truth, that they will go forth as disciples for My Son and the Eternal Father. Go forward in perseverance; go forward in confidence; and go forward knowing that you have been given the true Faith. And** all who seek to destroy this Faith, sadly, My child, destroy themselves. Weep for them, My child and My children--those who do not believe. I cry to you: Come, come to Me, your Mother. Believe and you will be given the way.

Astrology is an abomination in the eyes of the Eternal Father. My children, you must not get involved in this false science; it is for unbelievers. No rock, no light, no stone can direct your life, for your life and its direction is governed by your Creator, the Eternal Father in Heaven.

I must ask you all to read but a few short chapters a day now, the Book of life and love, your Bible. Knowledge must be gained for all the disciples of My Son, for you will be attacked by scientific minds. But do not be concerned what you will say to them when accosted, for the words will be given to you by the Spirit.

Veronica--Now Our Lady is taking Her Rosary, Her beautiful large Rosary with the golden Our Father and the white Hail Mary beads and extending the crucifix--it's a large golden crucifix--like this, in front of Her: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady-- I bless you all, My children, with graces for cure and conversion.

Veronica--Our Lady is gliding across the sky. Michael is behind Her, and She's going over by our right side. She's standing just between the two trees and looking down. Our Lady is smiling, but it is a sad smile. And She's holding Her hand out, like this, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady-- Continue, My children, with your prayers of atonement. They are sorely needed at this time.

[Pause]

Veronica--The sky is becoming very bright over Our Lady's statue. I can see now Jesus in the distance. There's a tremendous light about Him, so I can't even look into His facial area now.

Jesus has on a deep red, almost--how do you describe it--burgundy-colored robe over His gown. His gown is a beige color. It's not a white, a deep white, it's more like a beige color. And Jesus has on His feet a pair of brown, leather-like sandals. And now that He's coming through the light, I can see Jesus' face now. He looks very sad. Oh, now Jesus is pointing to His chest, and I see emerging through His fingers, rivulets of

blood. He's placed His hand, His right hand now over His chest, and there are rivulets of blood coming where there's a wound in His chest.

Now He's taking His other hand and touching His lips, the sign that I am to listen and repeat.

Jesus-- My child, you are approaching a desperate time of your mission. My Mother has directed you in the past to proceed in haste with great purpose and not being obstructed in your work by public opinion. It is through the mercy of the Eternal Father that My Mother was given to mankind as a Mediatrix to bring peace to your earth. This peace cannot be obtained unless mankind follows the direction given by My Mother.

APPROACH OUR PASTORS

I do not have to repeat to you the numerous warnings of the calamities that are to come upon mankind. All warnings were given as conditional. However, the groups of sheep have scattered and must be unified against the onslaught of evil that is accelerating and in My Church. I appeal to you, My children, to go forward in prayer and sacrifice and to approach Our pastors as disciples of Heaven. It is not the desire of the Eternal Father to set the Chastisement upon mankind. However, the Eternal Father will chastise those He loves.

It is only through great suffering that your nation will emerge from the mire of sin and evil that it has led itself into by disregarding the warnings of My Mother through your years upon earth.

My Mother has come to you some time ago warning you of what will happen to mankind if mankind does not make a firm effort to repent of the abominations and sinful ways, sins of the flesh that will bring fire upon mankind--a baptism of fire. Your country and many countries of your world are now going through labors. They will find, without the assistance of the Eternal Father, confusion and destruction.

Satan has many agents now among you. There are many dead souls in your world already in a body, but carrying among you dead souls.

Parents are responsible for the guidance and the salvation now of their children's souls. Discipline must be returned to the homes, and parents must set an example of purity and godliness in their homes. Do not expect others to replace you in guiding your children. It is your duty; it is your purpose; it is your station in life; and you will not reject your responsibility, for then you reject your children and will cast them onto the road to hell.

SINS OF OMISSION

The sins of omission of many parents and the sins of omission being committed by Our clergy have not gone by unnoticed by the Eternal Father. Awaken from your slumber, Our clergy, for We have looked upon you and found you wanting. Look into your heart; examine your conscience well. The light has been given to you, and you have permitted it to darken.

I repeat: rank has no place with the spirit. Many mitres are on now the road to hell. Reject your Faith for worldly gain and power and you reject your God. If you surrender My Church to the enemies of your God, you surrender your soul to satan and eternal damnation.

The Red Hat has fallen and the Purple Hat is being misled. Woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth! You have set upon you a trial. The time of great sorrows is upon mankind. You shall go through steadily a cataclysm and a crucible of suffering. All who are of well spirit will go through this trial with much perseverance and purpose.

Remember, all who are of well spirit will understand and prepare for the days ahead by following the directions given in the past by My Mother. We have not abandoned you to yourselves, for We support you under the mantle of My Mother, and over My Sacred Heart I place the drops of My blood. I shed this blood anew. I am, as your Savior, recrucified by My own.

You will force upon mankind what was to be in the future, but now you have forced the future to revert to your present. The pages have turned fast, the words of the prophets ignored. Read well now your Bibles and learn by them, for then you will not be caught unawares.

Continue with your prayers of atonement for your clergy. For those who have been given great graces, much is expected of them.

I bless you all, My children, as the Father blesses you and send among you the Spirit of light.

Veronica--In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Jesus-- Continue with your prayers of atonement.

Message segment at the Vigil of June 5, 1976

Eve of Pentecost

Veronica: The sky is becoming very clear. There's a deep blue cast over above Our Lady's statue. And now a large - I don't know how to explain it - it's almost like a cloud formation, making the letter W in the sky. And W is always warning to the world.

The blue coloring seems to be fading out. There is a bright light over on the left side, our left side. Our Lady is coming forward now. She has on a beautiful white gown with a blue sash about Her waist, and over Her shoulders and cascading over Her head is a light blue mantle, a beautiful light blue mantle.

Our Lady now is touching Her first finger to Her lips. That means to listen and repeat. Our Lady is extending Her arm out now and pointing upwards to the sky. In the sky is appearing - oh, a hammer and a sickle. The hammer and the sickle now is lighting up in a bright red color.

Our Lady: My child, the world is approaching a great crisis - revolution upon revolution, because mankind has not heeded My warnings of the past. The Red Bear shall go forward and do his dastardly works of deception.

The Holy Father, Pope Paul VI, is suffering much, My children. Those whom he has trusted have turned against him, have eaten at his table, have shared his confidence, to then betray him. O My children, you do not listen. You go upon your way with hardened hearts, and you have closed your ears to My warnings.

COUNCIL STARTED WITH GOOD INTENTIONS

Bishops in My Son's House, Church, you have gone astray. You have scattered Our sheep. You have joined with all manner of heretics and false teachers. You started with good intentions in your Council, but you became deluded in your search for peace and brotherhood. You allowed all manner of error to creep slowly into My Son's House, Church. You must understand that you are setting in motion the formation of a World Council of Churches, but it will not be the Church of My Son. It will be a church of man, a church without the true foundation.

My children, for the love of money and power, many are selling their souls. What have you to gain if you gather all of the honors, the glories, the treasures of earth and come across the veil with no measure of compensation to allow your soul to enter into the Kingdom of your God, the eternal Kingdom, your final home?

Many mitres are on the road now to perdition. Awaken from your slumber, O pastors; you have fallen asleep! You do not read the Book of life and love, your Bible. You have set yourselves wandering through the darkness. You are deluded, for you have accepted a new way, one evolved from humanism and modernism. It is all the deception of satan. My Son in the Eternal Father allows mankind to fast go onto the road to his own destruction, because sin has become a way of life among you.

My children, do not compromise your Faith. Do not join with the enemies of My Son. And I say unto you: All who know of My Son and deny that He is the Christ, they are the Antichrist. Birds of a feather will flock together. Do not become unevenly yoked. You must not gather all churches with the one true Church, for you cannot do this now. You are deceived, and you are deceiving.

You must not compromise your Faith. You cannot lower your standards and bring others into My Son's Church, for you bring in all manner of heresy and abominations. By your example did you gather Our sheep, and by your example now do you scatter them. I say, as your Mother: Turn back from your road, for you are on the way to perdition. Know that there has been sent upon you demons of special mission who have evolved your world on the road to full capitulation to the agents 666.

Scientists, theologians, ever seeking but never finding the truth. In their pride, arrogance, they go forward searching, but never finding the truth, for the truth is in their hearts but they are blinded by their pride.

Do not be deceived by the teachings of false teachers who claim, My children, that all will enter into the Kingdom because My Son sacrificed Himself for you. The Kingdom of your God was made for all, but all do not enter it. There is a Heaven; there is a purgatory; and sadly, there is a hell, the place of eternal damnation. The sheep are being separated from the goats, the wheat pulled from the chaff.

The Ball of Redemption shall cleanse your world in a baptism of fire.

O My children, how far you have strayed from the truth! The knowledge given to you by your prophets were written down in truth to guide you, but now you change the words to suit your basic carnal human natures. Go back and read, My children, the true words of your prophets. But do not accept changes in the Book, for these changes have been promoted by satan. Heresy, O mournful heresy, whatever shall become of you!

Parents, I caution you anew to guard the souls of your children by your teaching and example. You cannot save your children's souls by giving them to false teachers and the world, for the world has now been given to satan.

Many martyrs, many saints shall come after the battle. Many martyrs shall come from out of the battle. Pick up your cross, My children, and carry it, for no man is above his Master. As they persecuted My Son, so will they persecute you who follow Him.

O pastors, will you stand before My Son and say that your teaching has been pure in His sight?

Message segment at the Vigil of June 5, 1976 (segment 2)

ST. JOHN NEUMANN

Veronica: Over in the sky above Our Lady's statue, but far to the rear, there are many figures coming now through the sky. I recognize Saint Theresa. And there's a man standing next to her. He has on a cassock and a large cross about his neck. It's a silver cross. Blessed Neumann! The man, Blessed Bishop Neumann, is carrying in his right arm a book, and he's pointing now with his left finger to the book.

Bishop Neumann - The catechisms - the truth is not being given as given by the Holy Spirit to mankind. The truth is going into darkness. In my city [Philadelphia] there will be a great meeting of those hierarchy who hold responsibility for these atrocities. In the good Book, in the books that teach the children, there is much to be restored.

Many have entered upon a life of self-indulgence. They no longer understand the value of their calling by living a life of poverty, humility, and chastity. Strip yourselves now of those trappings of the world that ensnare you and snare your souls, my brothers, and destroy your vocation.

The years left to you are few to recover the flock, the sheep that you have scattered. Awaken now from your slumber, O you of little faith! The Red Hats, the Purple Hats wandering in darkness of spirit! O my brothers, I am fully aware of your trial; I am fully aware of the errors that have entered upon you. Your obedience is to the Eternal Father. No man shall be justified in promoting error and heresy! I say unto you that you shall be judged in the least! Turn back, my brothers; you are crumbling the walls. But Jesus is the foundation, and you shall stand before Him and He shall ask you of an account of your time, and how many souls have you brought to Him?

You must all turn back now, get down on your knees, and live a life that strips your human nature of all that has corrupted you. Restore the truth!

Veronica: Now the blessed man, Bishop Neumann, is now handing his book, the Bible, to Michael. Michael has carried it now in his left hand, and his right hand is holding a balance. The good Bishop has now in his right hand a large golden crosier, the bishop's staff. He has now a mitre upon his head; it's a beautiful golden and red color. And the two sides, there is a band, a ribbon that is coming over his right shoulder now, hanging down; it's a beautiful gold and red ribbon, a deep red. It's not a red as we know it, but it's a rich, velvety-looking burgundy red.

Now it's becoming very, very brilliant over on the right side by the trees, and coming now through this tremendous brilliant light is Jesus. He has no shoes on. He has on a cream-colored gown with a cape, a burgundy-colored cape about His shoulders. Jesus' hair is streaming down onto His shoulders and His back. He's smiling now. I can see Him very clearly, but it is a very sad smile.

Now Jesus is going - He's just carried on the wind - He's going across the sky, and now He's nodding to Our Lady and the blessed Bishop. And Saint Theresa now is standing behind the Bishop. And now Jesus is touching His lips.

Jesus: Listen and repeat.

My children, I could bring before you all who have passed over the veil, all who also stood the test of time and the test of faith. It is sad that I must bring the knowledge to you that many who had started with the greatest of prospects have now soiled their garments. But for the prayers and acts of sacrifice of loving hearts, many of these mitres would fall into hell.

I do not have to add upon the words of My Mother. It is sufficient to say that all has been made known to you, to mankind: the coming days, the approach of the great Chastisement, and the Warning that will soon come upon mankind to awaken him from his slumber. You have all entered upon a crucial time in the history of mankind. Pray a constant vigilance of prayer.

There are many voice-boxes throughout your earth, and We say to them: Shout the message from the rooftops! Good words kept in a closed mouth is like placing meat, meat on a dead man's grave. I repeat: good words kept in a closed mouth is like placing meat on a dead man's grave.

Veronica: Jesus is now going across the sky and He's standing just above the Pope's flag, the papal flag. Now He's taking His hand and placing it in front of Him, like this, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Jesus: My children, pray a constant vigilance of prayer for your Vicar, Pope Paul. The enemies are gathering.

Communism shall be the scourge of mankind. All that is rotten will fall. Recognize the signs of your times, My children, and you will not fall into the web of satan.

I give fair account to all of Our bishops throughout your world that you must give account to Me in judgment for your sheep, and shall you stand before Me and say that your teaching has been pure in My sight? Many mitres shall fall into hell, for you are on the road to perdition.

You shall not compromise My House, My Church. You shall not gather souls by destroying the principles of My Church, for you have scattered the sheep. By your fruits have you been made known to the world. It truly cries tears from Heaven. You have been given a warning, and you will act upon it.

O My children, My Mother has gone throughout your world as a Mediatrix from God to your world to meet with rejection and scorn, and that is why We can truly say that only a few will be saved.

Those who have been given the grace to hear these warnings and act upon them, much shall be expected of them. Continue in the days ahead with great perseverance, fortitude, and hope, knowing that the eventual victory is with Heaven. This is the day spoken of, written of, and prophesied in the past. It is the time of the separation of the sheep from the goats, a time of trial for mankind. The Eternal Father has a plan for all. No man can fully understand the ways of the Eternal Father, for they are surely not akin to man's. Continue with your prayers of atonement, and by your example reach out and gather Our sheep.

Veronica: Now Jesus is placing His hand in front of Him, like this, with His three fingers extended, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Jesus: I bless you all, My children, as the Father blesses you, and We send among you the Paraclete. Continue now, My children, with your prayers of atonement, for they are sorely needed.

Message segment at the Vigil of June 18, 1976 Sixth Anniversary of Our Lady's Apparition At Bayside

Veronica: The sky has a very deep red tinge. There are circlets of blue light coming through this red tinge that's becoming more of a pink color. Now the sky is opening up, and Our Lady is coming forward. The light is very brilliant.

There are many graces being given this evening. I'm certain that everyone can see the manifestation of graces coming from the sky in all directions. There are slivers of glass-like, crystalline slivers symbolic of the graces being given.

Our Lady is dressed in a flowing gown, a beautiful white gown. In the light and the colors about Her, the gown seems to be casting off a pink glow. Our Lady's feet are bare. No, as She turns I notice now there are small rosettes, a rose on the instep of Our Lady's feet, a small golden rose on each foot. Our Lady has on a blue veil, a mantle, a blue, a very pale blue that's cascading over Her shoulders.

Our Lady is looking over now to Her left, our right. Our Lady is taking Her Rosary from Her waist, extending it in front of Her, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady: My child, I have enlarged upon the blessings being given this evening to all, on this momentous occasion of My visit to earth.

Veronica: Our Lady now is going across the sky to our left. The graces are coming down in abundance in the form of slivers of crystalline lights. The lights are all over the sky. I'm certain there isn't a soul present who isn't aware of these lights. Our Lady now is bending forward and extending Her right arm out, with the crucifix from Her Rosary: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is going across the sky. She's standing directly above Her statue and touching Her lips with Her hand, the first finger of Her hand.

Our Lady: My child, I wish that you be seated. I know of your great trial. I cannot expect you, My child, to understand why you are permitted this cross.

As a voice-box from Heaven, My child, you will not be free of the cross. Many victim souls are needed now throughout your world. The saints in Heaven cry for vengeance upon an ungrateful mankind.

I have traveled throughout your world with the warning from Heaven. Many have accepted and many have rejected. However, this message shall be given to all. Man has been given a free will and shall accept or reject, and it will be his punishment if he rejects.

The Eternal City of Rome shall go through a great convulsion. You will notice, My children, the many symbols of the noose. The noose means Judas. In the Eternal City of Rome, the forces are gathering to oust your Vicar. I cry bitter tears of remorse, for much has been given to your Vicar to suffer from those he has trusted. The Red Hats in the Eternal City of Rome have been given fair warning that they have set themselves onto the road to perdition. Sadly, they are taking many souls with them. The Red Hat has fallen, and the Purple Hat is being misled.

O My children, Our pastors, awaken from your slumber! You have scattered Our sheep. You must gather them now, while there is time. The children are the innocent victims of their elders. The Faith must be given to them by their parents. Your children are wandering. They shall be like dead souls in a living body.

All manners of aberration and evil have entered upon My Son's Church. Recognize the forces of evil about you. A great delusion has been sent upon mankind, so that all who have given themselves to satan shall run fast into the pit. Satan knows that his time is growing short, and in this manner must gather those who have given their souls to him. O My children, do not be influenced by the mockery and those who cast aside the warnings from Heaven.

Many will sell their souls to get to the head. There are many traitors in the city of Rome. Without your prayers, many mitres shall fall into hell.

My children, you have fallen into errors. My Son gave you a concise, a direct plan for your salvation in His House, His Church. All manner of novelty and change must be stopped now. You will not gather souls with compromise.

You who call upon the Spirit forcefully command the spirit of darkness, the prince of darkness, to send his agents into you. You are treading where angels would fear to go, My children. You cannot force the Spirit to come to you. It is a gift given at the discretion of the Eternal Father. Stop now your meanderings into regions of darkness.

Your world cries peace and brotherhood. And the more you cry peace the farther you go from peace, and why? Because you seek to find peace without your God. Man cannot send up his prayers unless they are founded on charity and a search for salvation through My Son. No man shall come to the Eternal Kingdom of the Father except through My Son.

MICHAEL MUST BE RETURNED

In your search for peace and brotherhood, you are building another religion, My children. It is a false religion of humanism and modernism. How many warnings were given to you in the past, warnings against these forces, the forces sent out from hell! You pastors who have rejected Michael as the guardian of the Faith and My Son's House, you must return him in prayer and visual sight, his monuments, his statues to My Son's House, Church.

Pastors, you go farther from your Faith. You deny the existence of the supernatural, for you are building a church of man. Turn back, for you will be forced to turn back by My Son. Because of your impiety, because of

your immorality, and because of your atheistic leanings, My children, your country shall enter a great crucible of suffering. Many countries of your earth shall be cleansed by trial.

The Eternal Father will chastise those He loves. O My children, prepare now. I have given you the plan for the days ahead. Wear your sacramentals. Do not discard them, for satan wishes you to discard them. They are your armor, your protection in the battle ahead. Many of the sacramentals given by My Son to His Church have been discarded as superstition and of no value. Darkness and delusion have entered upon the hearts of many of Our pastors. Cardinals, bishops, awaken from your slumber!

My child, you will keep a constant vigil of prayer. Bar your doors to all but your family and close workers. It is a sad fact, My child, that there will be division within the homes of your country. Peace will not be given to mankind until he makes atonement to a dishonored God. The saints in Heaven cry out for vengeance upon a wicked generation.

The Eternal Father cries tears of great pity and sorrow, for mankind continues upon the road to his own destruction. Be ye warned, My children, that the Ball of Redemption shall be set upon mankind. Skin will dry up and blow off the bones as if it had never been. Eyes will see and still not believe, so hard are the hearts hardened to the truth.

Spiritual darkness is a wall, a wall that shuts out the light. You will all continue with a constant vigilance of prayer. My beads of prayer to mankind, the Rosary, shall lead you across your land. Recognize, My children, all of the graces given from Heaven for your enlightenment, enrichment, and fulfillment. You, My children, are children of light. Continue with perseverance in the days ahead. Do not slacken your pace, but send out My message fast. Shout it from the rooftops. The time, time and a half, as written by your prophets grows short. It will come upon mankind, the destruction, while the voices cry for peace.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is reaching to Her waist, and She's taking into Her hand the beautiful white Rosary, the white Rosary that has the golden Our Father bead. Now Our Lady is placing the crucifix out in front of Her and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

DO NOT JOIN THE SECRET SOCIETIES

Our Lady: I bless you all, My children, as the Eternal Father sends you His blessings with My Son and the Holy Spirit. I caution you anew, My children, do not join the secret societies of satan. It is truly a synagogue of satan.

These secret societies have covered themselves with all labels of brotherhood, goodness, and unity of man, but in what respect, My children, but subversion of your faith. Discipline must be returned to My Son's House. Those who have the charge of souls, Our hierarchy, must exercise discipline and holiness.

You must all keep a constant vigilance of prayer for your hierarchy. Do not set yourselves to judge. For remember, the Eternal Father is always the final judge. We do not condone evil, but the Eternal Father is always the final judge.

Message segment at the Vigil of August 5, 1976

Our Lady: My children, I come again, not realizing in the past that this state of the world would be repeated as it was in the past. Mankind does not learn from his past, but he repeats his errors with more ferocity, more debasement and debauchery. Many in your country and the countries of your world are walking with living bodies and dead souls.

DISTURBANCES IN NATURE TO CONTINUE

The disturbances in nature, My children, shall continue. Your country shall experience a great disturbance. Awaken now and pray a constant vigilance of prayer.

PASTORS MUST STOP THE CHANGES

Pastors, those who have in their care Our sheep, you must stop now these changes that you seek in novelty, for they are destroying the young souls and scattering Our sheep.

I repeat, My children, the great Council in Rome of Vatican II, the promises were great, but satan sat among you and he played you like the chess board.

You were given a foundation of Faith based on Tradition and knowledge of the prophets. You cannot start this new religion, for it will lead you to one religion that is not of My Son, that will not have His true foundation, and you will take My Son's Body and defame it, no longer giving the knowledge of His divinity. What manner of foul escapades are you planning, O you of little faith? Whatever shall become of you? The Red Hats have fallen and the Purple Hats are being misled. Woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth!

My child, do not slacken in your work because of the opinion of man. Know, My child, that it is not you who are speaking but the voice from Heaven.

Remain in your home, allowing no one to enter. You also, My child, must keep a constant vigilance of prayer. It will not be always necessary to repeat the learned prayers, My child, but you will speak quietly from your heart to the Eternal Father and My Son.

During the great tribulation, My children, many shall be removed from your earth. In due time you will understand.

You must continue to pray much for your priests. You must continue to pray for your leaders of government. Pray that they bring into your homes the knowledge of their God, for many are now fast pursuing a course of destruction, not only of the body but of the soul.

My heart has carried a burden of sorrow because of the manner in which Our dedicated nuns disport themselves. O misguided souls of My children, whatever shall become of you! As brides of My Son, you pledged a life of purity and dedication. Have you forgotten your vows as you have taken yourselves into the world, misguided by humanism and your modern trend? There has been and there will be no change in Heaven. The Eternal Father commands that you keep your body pure, because it is the temple of your spirit.

In the cause of obedience, pastors and Our dedicated nuns, remember this: you cannot be obedient to one who has defamed his habit, to one who has cast aside his faith, to one who goes forward as a destroyer of souls. The rabat is the teacher of life, but do not be fooled by those who foul these habits.

666, My children, the agents of hell, have entered upon the world. 666, the agents of hell, have taken major positions now in the Eternal City of Rome. And what must you do now? Good words in a closed mouth is like placing dead beef on a dead man's grave. Take yourselves away from those who are destroyers of the soul, for you have nothing in common with them. What is there between or commensurate between the light and the darkness? Do you have, you who have gained the knowledge and retained your faith and remained pure of spirit, what do you have in common with the forces of evil? Avoid all occasions of sin. Do not be partakers of their sin, for birds of a feather shall surely flock together.

My children, you must remember all of the directions I have given you in the past to prepare for the Warning. You must review in your leisure time all of the directives from Heaven. When this battle has reached its finish, My children, all will have been tested.

Veronica: Our Lady now is placing Her Rosary like this, about Her hand, and extending Her crucifix, Her beautiful golden crucifix, out like this, and She's making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady is going over now to our right side, and She's bending down and extending Her crucifix out: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now over the right side, the first tree, Michael is coming forward. Oh, he's tremendous in size! He covers the whole sky. And he's now carrying his balance, the balance, the golden balance, in his right hand, and his long sword, spear-like sword, with the tip pointing upward.

And Our Lady now is going across the sky. She's pausing just directly over Her statue and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady now is stopping directly over the tree on the left, the large tree, and She's extending Her cross out, the crucifix: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady: I bless you all, My children, for My Son, for the Eternal Father, and the Holy Spirit which is among you.

Veronica: Yes.

Our Lady: Now, My child, you will be seated.

[Pause]

Only a few will be saved. As it was in the day of Noe, so it will be now in your time. The peoples will be eating and drinking and making merry, and marrying and giving in marriage, and divorcing. People shall run to and fro, seeking knowledge and the material. Recognize, My children, the signs of your times. The scrolls have unfolded; the pages are turning fast. All must come to pass.

I repeat, My children: the world shall not be destroyed. It is the promise of the Eternal Father that never again shall the world be completely destroyed, but gradually all will be evened. The forces of evil shall run their course, as it will be a measure of testing for human mankind. All that is rotten will fall.

Many are now proceeding as sheep to the slaughter. They travel with their leaders, neither thinking nor caring nor reasoning for the truth. They are truly, My children, like ducks fast going downstream and caught in a whirlpool to their own destruction. It is a game most disastrous of playing follow the leader. And who are your leaders, My children? They are souls that have been taken over by satan, and now are under his rule. Pray for them. Until they leave their human bodies, they still can be recovered. Pray for their conversion.

THE MASS IS STILL VALID

My child, you and those who have gathered throughout your world as candles to carry the light through the darkness will accept much suffering as they watch the forces of evil gather. My Son is being recrucified by His very own. Do not lose faith or hope; do not abandon My Son's churches throughout your world, My children. The Mass, the Holy Sacrifice, is still valid.

Do not judge your Church, My children, by the standards of man, for a legally-ordained priest, a man who has been legally ordained, will be used by the Eternal Father, through the Spirit, to bring to you My Son, His Body and

His Blood, which He is shedding in sorrow now for you. For all who travel this pilgrimage of life, remain with My Son at the tabernacles of your world, for He will be, and is, the true Bread of life for you.

Parents, guide your children, for you will suffer much if you neglect this duty. Guide them not in the ways of the world, but the way of your God.

Veronica: Now it's growing very dark directly above Our Lady's statue. And Our Lady is going over to the left side, directly over the tree, and She's touching Her lips now, like this.

Our Lady: You will continue, My child, with your prayers of atonement and read the photographs and await My Son's arrival.

[Pause]

Veronica: The sky is opening up directly over Our Lady's statue. The whole sky is now cascading in color. It's a deep pink, but its rays of pink are fanning out from the center of this brilliant light. There is no way to explain it in human words. It's a pink, pink rays in every direction, straight out from the circumference, around the circumference of the light.

Now directly in the center, I can see Jesus coming through the light. He has nothing on His feet; His feet are bare. And He has on a cream-colored gown. Tonight I can see very pronounced the wounds in His feet, right over His insteps, on His insteps. Now Jesus is holding His hand out in front of Him, the right hand. It means to be silent and listen.

Jesus: My children, I do not wish to enlarge upon the message from My Mother. I assure you, no other words could stress the accuracy and the urgency of Her message to Her children. Many warnings have been given to mankind in the past, and many are being given now.

STOP THE DESECRATION

Awaken from your slumber, My pastors. The pastures are rich, but the sheep are growing thin. The greatest responsibility for the destruction of souls I place upon the shepherds. I give fair warning to those in command, the highest rank in Rome, I give fair warning as your God, that Heaven has set a time and an hour to stop the desecration within My Church. My Mother pleads constantly for an extension of time to mankind to expiate the sins of man.

Veronica: Jesus is pointing over to His right side, our left side, and there in the sky is forming a huge black cross, a very ominous sign.

Jesus: Yes, My child, a heavy cross is being placed upon the world. Man cannot understand in his human nature the way of the Eternal Father, and man does not endeavor to understand. He no longer asks for or seeks the grace to know the supernatural and the way to Heaven. Many shall sell their souls to get to the head. But I assure you, My children, that each and every one shall leave this earth in the manner in which he entered upon it, with nothing material and only a treasure stored in Heaven or destroyed on earth, and the soul condemned to hell or long earth-years in purgatory.

My children, 666, the forces of satan, have accelerated the evil among you. Those who have chosen to sell their souls will gather momentum and run fast into the abyss. The greatest sorrow in Heaven now is the knowledge that 666 has set up his place among the rulers of Rome. I, your God and your Judge eternal, give you in command

the direction to turn back and restore My House while there is time. I plan in the near future to come among you and set My House to right.

Many trials and a great tribulation will be given to mankind to cleanse your world, the earth, of the evil that man has allowed to come upon himself. Each and every soul shall stand in judgment for his commissions and omissions upon earth. Many souls are falling fast into hell. And do not remove from among you the knowledge and the truth of the existence of hell. It is a place of eternal damnation and banishment. Purgatory is a great sense of loss and suffering of banishment, but eased by the knowledge of an end that will lead to Heaven.

The road, My children, to the eternal Kingdom is one of trial and suffering, and I say this because now these days of trial are upon you, and all who are coming upon the road to the eternal Kingdom in Heaven will reach the doors through suffering.

You must all pray a constant vigilance of prayer in your country and the countries throughout your earth. You are fast approaching a major conflagration in which the loss of life will be tremendous and beyond all human understanding, for so great will be the destruction.

MANY SIGNS OF AN ANGRY GOD

As I have promised you, man shall receive a major Warning. During the interval, many signs of an angry God shall appear before you, giving each soul the opportunity to make amends with atonement and sacrifice.

Each soul that has reached, who has reached the age of reasoning must give a good example of faith, modesty, purity of purpose, and dedication to his God. There shall be no compromise of the Faith in My Church. There shall be no compromise with the world, for My Kingdom is not of your world. My Kingdom is eternal. My ways are not the ways of the world.

You must now cleanse yourselves of the contamination that you have allowed to enter upon My Church. Right the wrong; restore My House. The Eternal Father is most merciful in His dealings with a degenerate generation. He is long-suffering and merciful, but the time is fast running out. I say this not to place fear in your hearts, but to give you a statement of fact. You must all work, pray, and set by an example the road ahead. Light this road by your example, so that others may be given the light.

Veronica: Now Jesus is placing His hand out in front of Him, like this, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

It's very windy, and as Jesus is cutting across now the sky, He's just gliding. His cape is blowing right about Him. And now He's leaning over. He's over on the left side, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady now is coming out from behind the tree on the left, and She's following Jesus across the sky. And Michael is just about a few feet behind Our Lady, and he's carrying the balance and the spear. Now Jesus has gone, He's gone over to the right side, and He's bending down and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Jesus: Continue with your prayers of atonement, My children. Keep a constant vigilance of prayer, and guard the souls of your children by your good example.

Message segment at the Vigil of September 14, 1976

Jesus: My children, through countless earth-years My Mother has wandered throughout your world bringing you a warning, a direction from Heaven, to turn back from your ways that offend the Eternal Father much. Many warnings have been given to mankind, and many more shall be given, these warnings increasing in ferocity until man shall be embroiled in a major War.

WHEN YOU SEE THE HOLY FATHER FLEEING

My child, you speculate much about the coming Warning. I have asked you many times not to speculate on dates, but I give you one indication that the time is ripe. When you see, when you hear, when you feel the revolution in Rome, when you see the Holy Father fleeing, seeking a refuge in another land, know that the time is ripe. But beg and plead that your good Pontiff does not leave Rome, for he will allow the man of dark secrets to capture his throne.

There is in your world today a spirit of evil loosed upon mankind. All manners of filth and abomination are spewed upon mankind. The man of dark secrets, Mr. 666, the agent of hell, the forces of evil are now among you. Many minds are being poisoned by satan, My children. Recognize the faces of evil about you. Do not fall prey to all manner of experimentation, to modernism and humanism, for it follows close upon satanism.

Many leaders who wear the red hats, My children - pray for them, for many have fallen to satan. I say unto you, as your God: Turn back, Red Hats, for you, too, shall meet the fires of hell. The Red Hat has fallen, and the Purple Hat is being misled. Woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth! Houses will blow in the wind, and skin will dry up and blow off the bones as if it had never been! Eyes will see and still not believe, so great is the power of satan now upon mankind.

I warn you now, My children, that you must turn back and start again. Do not renew My Church by commending it to satan, by destroying it. You cannot destroy the foundation. You crumble the walls. Like rats you are burrowing, O Red Hats, into the foundation of My Church. I say unto you, there is not a man living upon earth now who hears My voice that shall not face the great trial ahead.

My Mother, your Mother, the Mediatrix between God and man - respect Her, listen to Her message, for She has come to you through the merciful heart of the Eternal Father to a perverse generation that is calling down upon it its own destruction. You run to and fro, your scientists run back and forth, always seeking and searching but never coming to the truth, for they have lost the knowledge of their God. They have lost the knowledge of the supernatural, using rationalization until sin and evil have become a way of life among you.

Many children will be taken out of your world, My child, to save their souls.

What does it gain a man if he gather all of the world's riches and suffers the loss of his soul? Your earth-years are few. Each man must pass beyond the veil and be judged. And do not fall for the delusion of there being no judgment, for, My children, you will find out too soon.

You will all keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your country and the world. If you recognize, if you accept the truth and the knowledge of the supernatural, you will know the great power of prayer to disperse the demons. I give you this lesson of reality, My children: the demons cannot stay with the sound of prayer ringing in the air.

Pray a constant vigilance of prayer for your Vicar. He is under great trial. He is being crucified by his own. Pray for your children, the young souls that are being fed polluted waters in the name of truth.

I, your God, command those who hold rank in My Church to remove the heretics; excommunicate those who accept themselves to join secret societies to demolish My Church. Do not compromise your Faith, My children, for there is only one direction you will proceed, and that is down.

A GREAT DECISION COMING UPON MANKIND

Segment -- September 28, 1976 Eve of SS. Michael, Gabriel, Raphael, the Archangels

Our Lady: All prophecy given to you, My children, is conditional to man's response. Remember this in the days ahead.

In Rome there are gathering forces of evil. We call them, My children, the red forces. Unless the children of light upon earth can reach into these areas of darkness, there will be a great trial set upon Rome. The forces of 666 are raging throughout your world. They have entered into the highest places of government and in My Son's Church. Do not be deceived by the rank and position of a man upon earth. Rank and position do not -

Veronica: Oh, my goodness! Now - oh, Our Lady is pointing. Directly over on the right side, there are two figures emerging. I'm not happy at seeing them. They seem very ominous. **These two figures are carrying golden keys, but they're like, they're holding the keys out and they're crossing them, but not across the chest. They seem to be unified in - it's like soldering the two keys together in a cross.** Now these two - I know they're bishops - **they're wearing very high mitres upon their heads, and they have about their chest a cross, but the crosses that are upon them are black, a very ominous-looking cross upon their chest.**



Now over on the left side - their right side, our left side - there's a huge building now coming through the sky. Oh, my goodness! **It's Saint Peter's.** But there seems to be an explosion of some kind, and the building is now dividing - oh, my goodness - dividing in two sections, almost like some kind of a quake has hit it. But no - it's strange, **it seems more like it's been divided by blood. Oh!**

Our Lady: The blood of martyrs, My child.

Veronica: Our Lady said, **The blood of martyrs.**

Our Lady: Pray, My children, for there is a great decision coming upon mankind. I cry bitter tears of remorse and anguish.

It is not the wish of Heaven that there be a division in My Son's Church. Pray, My children.

The way back is very simple. O shepherds of Our flock, return to your teachings.

Set aside your false pride, for pride will always come before the fall. It is a simple rule and lesson given to you by your prophets, the founding Fathers of My Son's Church, chosen by Him. Bring back these rules of discipline.

Do not set upon the world this heavy cross of division in My Son's Church. Do not experiment. Cast out the heretics. Cast out the secret societies. Cast out from among you those who have given themselves to satan. Cast out with excommunication the heretics.

Veronica: Our Lady now is moving over, and She's sitting down now. She's sitting down on what appears to be a large rock. Now Our Lady is very upset. She's placing Her hands on Her face; She's crying.



I notice as Our Lady bends down Her head, the roses are falling from Her crown. And now I can see the roses have fallen from Her crown. But Our Lady is wearing a very high golden metallic crown beneath the roses. It is a very unhappy, sad sight.

Our Lady is looking up and pointing. And there is Saint Peter's, just torn asunder, torn with strife.

Division in My Son's Church, Our Lady says, division. O woe, woe, woe!

Now the sky is getting very dark. It's like a great deep darkness is settling all over the world. But I can see little lights, little candles that are - they seem to be floating in the sky now, going all about the sky.

Our Lady now is over, She's still over sitting on that rock on the left side. And Our Lady now is holding now in Her hand - She's placed out Her hand, and someone I can't see in the darkness has given Her this very large candle. Our Lady is holding the candle. Now Our Lady is looking over.



Our Lady: **My child, give the message quickly throughout your world.** Shout it from the rooftops. I have given you, the Eternal Father has graced you with the sight of what can be, My child. Send the message out with great haste, that you and all who are living do not become a part of the scene you have viewed, My child.



Sit back, My child, now. Pray a constant vigilance of prayer for your country and the world. Pray for your Vicar. Pray for your bishops. **The Red Hats have fallen and the Purple Hats are being misled! Do not be guided by a clenched fist.**

Recognize that evil, satan, has entered upon My Son's Church. Send him out with a constant vigilance of prayer. Restore My Son's Church! The walls are crumbling; restore it with the truth.

Veronica: Now the sky is almost black. Our Lady is sitting still on the rock. [Pause]

Our Lady: My child, do not be concerned of the opinion of man. Do not involve yourself with worldly seekings. I assure you, My child, you have all you can handle to do the work that Heaven has given to you. Your mission is gathering speed. Work with perseverance, My child. I would advise you to seek more time for quiet meditation, My child. Do not be concerned in the short lulls that come into your life, My child. I assure you, it will all appear before your very eyes.

I cannot give you permission, My child, to approach your Vicar at this time, but be patient.

Now you will read the photographs, My child, and the rest must be - remain in secret.

[Pause]

Veronica: Michael is over on the left side, directly above the statue and the tall tree. He's covering the whole left side of the sky, straight across the head of the statue, up above it and over.

Now - oh, over on the right side, coming through the darkness, I can see Jesus emerging through the - it's almost like a panel of black. And . . . but the light that is coming from within Jesus, there's no way to explain it. He's all lit up, like He's all aglow.

Now Jesus has on a burgundy-red cape. It's very windy, because the cape is blowing. The wind must be blowing over from our right to left, because Jesus' cape is being carried over across His shoulders. Jesus has on a beige-colored gown with a cord-like rope, a tan color, about His waist. And He has on sandals. His feet are bare, but He has on, it looks like skin-like brown leather sandals with two straps across the toes. I don't know how they're held on. I can only see the straps that go to His toes.

Now Jesus is removing the cape. It's like a cape that covered His head. It seems to be all one piece, like a parka almost, a covering. And now Jesus has placed it down. And His hair is very long. He's smiling; Jesus is smiling now. And He's starting to talk; I can see His lips moving. And oh, how close I am to His beard! Jesus has a short beard; it's very well trimmed. And He's smiling. And I can see that there is a small growth on His upper lip. Oh, my!

Jesus is now touching His lips with His first finger; that means to listen.

Message segment at the Vigil of December 28, 1976

Our Lady: My child, We rejoice because of the great penance that many choose to perform for the salvation of souls.

Our hearts are torn because of the wanton murder of the young by evil man. Abortion, My children, is murder, the most foulest of deeds, that is punishable by death! And what is worse than death of the soul?

I say unto you, as your Mother, that any man or woman who performs or takes part of this abomination of the murder of the unborn shall be given a heavy penance upon earth, or if this penance is not given upon earth, that person found guilty in the eyes of his God shall suffer eternal damnation in the fires of hell.

O My children, there are countless souls being returned to the Father. And you ask, My child, what becomes of them? Limbo is overflowing with the rejected souls, the murders of the unborn. Pray a constant vigilance of prayer for the men of sin who perpetrate these atrocities.

GRAND MASTERS SEEK TO GOVERN THE LIVES OF ALL

It is all, My children, part of the diabolical plan to reduce man to a state of servitude to evil. There are Masters in the world, Grand Masters in the world, who now seek to govern the lives of every man, woman, and child. They are gathering together to bring mankind under servitude.

My children, you are aware of one arm of the octopus that you know as communism. I assure you, My children, that is but one small arm of the octopus that is reaching out in all directions upon earth to engulf man and enslave him. These arms reach out to promote a one-world government and a one-world religion, a religion that shall not have My Son as its head.

The greatest harm to mankind is being promoted through the channel of My Son's Church. Many who wear the red hats have not turned to My Son. They reject His divinity; they reject Him as part of the Godhead. They reject Him as their God, and they have joined forces with the prince of darkness and his consorts.

Message segment at the Vigil of December 31, 1976

Jesus: My child and My children, I come early for a reason. I bring you a message of great importance.

There is now a conspiracy forming within the Eternal City of Rome. It is an event that strikes at My heart; it tears My very Being asunder, for this knowledge is of the antichrist forces that planned to take over the city of Rome.

DIMINISHING POWER OF THE VATICAN

This conspiracy of evil has been building up through earth-years. There will be a diminishing of the power of the Vatican. And should, because of the lack of prayers and penance - I say should they progress at their present speed, the city of Rome shall face and experience a bloodbath!

My child and My children, the hierarchy of the Eternal City know full well of what I speak.

Because of the number of heretics, because of the number of Judases in My House, there will be allowed this trial upon the Vatican. And I say unto you: because of your lukewarmness and your loss of faith, your Vicar shall be given in sacrifice for the sins of mankind.

O My children, My Mother approached you in warnings; My Mother gave you Her heart, as a loving Mother would, to save Her children. She has gone from pillar to post, from house to house, from country to country,

begging with you, pleading to you, to listen and turn back, for your world and My House is being plunged into deep darkness.

Arrogance and pride has made man close his eyes and become blind to what is happening. Because of his sin, he has been allowed to be blinded. Satan gathers his army of souls - fallen souls, lukewarm souls, and man of pride - to bring about the downfall of My House, My Church. But I say unto you, as your God: the gates of hell shall not open wide enough and empty fast enough to destroy My Church.

Though man in his free will has given himself to satan, though the Red Hats have fallen and the Purple Hats are being misled, I say unto you that I am your God, and as your God, I shall allow these trials to fall upon you; and in that manner shall I separate the sheep from the goats.

Through countless earth-years, I have sent among you prophets of light, prophets of truth, to prepare you and warn you of what is to come upon mankind, but you never learn from your past. You continue on your road of errors. You plunge fast into a new world of religion, a religion based on humanism and modernism and satanism.

PURPLE HATS FOLLOW IN BLIND OBEDIENCE

Errors are compounded upon errors in My House. The Red Hats are given to all sins of the flesh. The Purple Hats follow in blind obedience, and they, too, fall to all manner of sins of the flesh and worldliness - self-seeking, arrogant, and prideful. Because of these reasons, My children, they are blinded to the truth.

Many good souls of light have offered themselves to Heaven as victim souls for the repatriation of the lukewarm and the fallen souls in My House. We accept in all charity of heart from Heaven these fruits from the light, these fruits from the hearts of the humble. But I say unto you: there are not enough prayers, there are not enough sacrifices and penance to save many among the Red Hats and the Purple Hats.

December 31, 1976

Our Lady: My child, what more can I say, what more can I do to awaken the peoples of earth to the knowledge of what is fast coming upon them? Many souls are falling into hell because of sins of the flesh. Many souls are being misled because pastors who have left their vocation to enter into the world of satan have abandoned Our sheep in the darkness.

O My children, I shall cry out loud and long to you; I shall remain upon earth with you in the days ahead. You must all keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your world and your country. The scourge of communism is galloping throughout your world with the grim reaper behind it.

DO NOT SCOFF AT THE SUPERNATURAL

The gates of hell are open wide; many demons have entered upon earth. And, My children, do not scoff at the supernatural. We look upon all manner of foul actions being committed by Our children upon earth. They scoff at demons; they scoff at the very devil, satan, but what will they do when they realize too late that they cast aside the light and accepted the darkness? For what?

My children, you must pray much for Our Vicar, Pope Paul, in Rome. There are many Judases about him. I repeat the words of My Son to you that there is a conspiracy afoot, a conspiracy of evil.

No man can understand, in his human nature, the ways of the Eternal Father to govern the battle ahead; but I assure you, My children, the Eternal Father has a hand in all. The final victory shall be with My Son and Heaven.

This war of the spirits, the fight against the forces of Antichrist, 666, that is loosed now upon your world and the Eternal City of Rome: the forces of evil, the forces of darkness, against the forces of light O My children, as you approach your new year, understand that I have warned you in the past that this will be a year to be reckoned with.

My children, prophets of the past were given full knowledge of the days you live in. Read your Apocalypse, My children. The Eternal Father in Heaven had a plan to enlighten you in these days. Do not cast it aside as dry reading. Pray for the light and you will understand what you read.

You will pray your beads of prayer constantly. They will be of great solace for you.

Your friends, those who govern the nations, the foreign nations of your world, are not your friends, My children. They plot and plan behind your back. While they cry peace, peace, peace, they prepare for war! There shall be no peace among mankind unless you follow the direction of Heaven. The plan for peace was simple as given to you, My children: penance, atonement, sacrifice to your God.

Do penance now, My children. The Ball of Redemption is heading your way. You have won in the past a reprieve, My children, but the balance for this destruction upon mankind is heavily against you. The Ball of Redemption approaches, and many shall die in the great flame of the Ball of Redemption.

O My children, continue to send the Message from Heaven throughout the world. Do not slacken in your pace. Persevere and you will be saved. Keep the sacramentals in your homes and on your children; they are your armor. Do not cast aside the monuments of the personages of Heaven, the statues. All who keep these monuments in their homes shall be saved.

My children, there is a war now going on far worse than any physical war that man can experience, for it is a war of the spirits. Many saints of the latter days shall come forward from this era. My children, do not compromise your Faith but defend it against the forces of evil. Protect with love, with prayer, with sacrifice, the Eternal City of Rome and the papacy.

THE MYSTICAL BODY SHALL BE WITHOUT A LEADER

My children, the Mystical Body shall be without a leader; he shall lose his head. And there is one now in Rome with consorts, evil consorts, who plans the removal.

My child, you will continue to bar your doors to all but your family and close workers. You will, My child, read the three photographs very carefully. There will be much that cannot be made public at this time.

Veronica: Our Lady now is taking Her Rosary and She's extending the crucifix from the Rosary out, like this. It's a beautiful golden Rosary. It's very brilliant. The golden crucifix has a cast that is - as Our Lady is turning, it's just reflecting the light, and it's very brilliant. Our Lady is extending the crucifix out, like this, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Jesus is coming up to Our Lady. He was standing a little bit off to Her right and in the back. He's coming forward now, and He's nodding. And Our Lady is going across the sky now. She's just gliding. She doesn't walk, She seems to float; the air carries Her. And Our Lady is now stopping directly above Her statue, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Jesus is gathering His cloak about Him. And He's very close to Our Lady now. He's moving over to the right side. And Saint Michael is coming down. He's carrying a large spear in his right hand with a long ribbon, but I think it's wood; I don't know the consistency of it. I can't tell here, but it looks like some type of a wood composition. And it has a spear at the end of it, a very pointed, shiny-looking implement. And Michael has the balance, the golden balance, in his left hand. And it's swinging, but I can see that it's heavily to the left. I don't believe that that's good.

Now Michael is following Jesus over. And Our Lady is coming across our left side here, and She's bending over now. Our Lady is standing directly above the tall tree, and She's bending over now and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady: I bless you all, My children, as My Son blesses you for the Eternal Father and the Spirit of light.

You will all continue your present course in sending the Message from Heaven. Do not be slackened in your pace by public opinion, My children. You must give the Message and go on. Your emotions must not be tied up by longing for the acceptance of the Message, My children. That is all part of the way of the cross.

Veronica: Our Lady now is placing Her crucifix from Her Rosary quite far out in front of Her now, and She appears to be blessing the grounds here right directly under Her statue: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady is saying:

Our Lady: The Vatican, My child, the Vatican.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is going high up into the sky; She's just moving backwards like the air is just carrying Her back. It looks very warm up there. Our Lady doesn't have anything on Her feet, and neither does Jesus. And They're moving all back. And Saint Michael now is going further back into the sky, and he covers completely from our left to our right side. Our Lady now is touching Her lips with Her first finger.

Our Lady: My child, read the three photographs and continue with your prayers of atonement.

Message segment at the Vigil of February 1, 1977 Eve Of The Presentation Of Our Lord

Veronica: The sky is covered by a pink haze. Directly over Our Lady's statue, the clouds are blowing away slowly. It's like there's an opening coming out of the sky. The opening is widening now, and it appears I'm looking into a vast void. I cannot explain it in words.

Now from the center of this large space that is now being covered by a blue haze, there's a triangular drawing. It's made with the three points sort of squared off, like the Trinity. Now directly behind the Trinity, I see a great light that seems to be starting as a pinpoint but coming forward.

Directly behind the light, I can see Michael. Now the whole sky is becoming ablaze with light. Michael is coming forward. He's dressed in a long gown, a flowing white gown. He's carrying in his hand, his right hand, a chalice, a very large golden chalice. He carefully extends the chalice. And now there is a great silence.

CUP IS OVERFLOWING

St. Michael: My child and children of God, I have come to warn you that the cup is overflowing. The abominations of the world shall bring upon mankind great suffering.

Man, in the creation of God, has cast aside his mission to do honor and glory to his God. Man has given himself up to all manner of abominations and sin. Slowly the cup has been filling up, but now it flows over. Because of your sin, because you have cast aside the way, mankind shall be cleansed by trial.

Veronica: Now Michael is pointing up over to the right side, directly over the banner and the tree, and there's forming in the sky a sword, a very lighted sword. It has a cross handle, a cross upon the handle. The sword has a very ominous look about it. And now on the right side, our right side, directly next to the handle of the cross-like sword, there's appearing a large black cross. Michael's voice is booming out so loudly I almost have to hold my ears.

St. Michael: Men in the House of God, pastors, shepherds, go down upon your knees and do penance now! What was to happen in the future shall be now!

SIN OF HERESY

The major offense being committed in your world is an offense far above any sin committed in such majority in the past. You have committed the great sin of heresy. You have opened the doors of your Eternal City, the home of your Vicar, to all manner of heretics and non-believers.

You violate your sacred trust. You have taken the Body of your Creator, the Son of your God in the Trinity, and violated Him. You must do your eating at home! When you come to the great Sacrifice, the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, you come in reverence. You must go down upon your knees and do penance now for the offenses to your God!

During the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, there is a change of the bread and a change of the wine, and it is the real Presence, the Body and the Blood of your God!

As in the past, cannot you recognize the mystery of Heaven and earth? Did not the staff of Moses turn into a serpent in the will of God? Did not the river in Egypt turn into blood in the will of God? And cannot God, in His will, come to you changing the bread and wine into the actual Presence, the real Presence, the factual Presence of His Body and Blood?

But no-o-o, because you do not pray enough, because you lack humility, because you have given yourselves to the world and pleasures of the flesh, you have lost the way; you have gone into darkness. And a Church, a House in darkness wears a band of death about it! All that is rotten shall fall! The heavens and earth shall shake! Many shall die in the great flame of the Ball of Redemption.

Have you prepared your soul and the souls of those you love - your family, your children, your friends? Have you, in your charity, reached out to bring the message, the warning from Heaven to your friends, your brothers, your sisters?

Because of the great abominations in your country and in many countries throughout the world, you shall be cleansed by trial. Floods, death, destruction - you bring upon yourselves this chastisement. Great heat and the plague.

Veronica: Now Michael is going backwards. He's just floating. There's no way to explain it; it's like the air is carrying him. He covers the whole sky. It's a beautiful, awesome sight. But he's going backwards now, and pointing, holding the chalice high above his head. There's a great light now coming from all about the chalice, but there is like a bubbling over of blood, red blood floating out of the chalice upon the world.

Now over on our right side, the sky is becoming very lighted. Our Lady is coming forward. She's dressed beautifully in a white gown that's belted with a blue sash. And She has all about Her shoulders and Her head a beautiful mantle, white, but there is a gold trim all about the outside of the mantle. Our Lady looks very sad.

Now She is taking from Her waist Her Rosary, Her beautiful Rosary with the golden Our Fathers and the white Hail Marys. But as Our Lady is now turning the beads, they're so beautiful; they seem to catch all the lights in the sky - pinks and blues, and they're radiating colors from the Hail Marys. Our Lady is taking Her crucifix now and holding it in front of Her and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is passing over to our left side. She's standing directly above the statue, leaning forward, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is turning slightly to Her right, our left side, and She's extending Her crucifix of the Rosary out, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is coming forward. She's standing directly above Her statue, and touching now Her lips with Her first finger.

Our Lady: My child, there is not much time left. You must hasten to send out all of the messages and all of the sacramentals given to you. We will send to you much help in the packaging.

O My children, how many times I have extended the grace from Heaven to you to listen to the Message from Heaven, the warnings being given to mankind, and to act fast upon them. The times spoken of and written of in the past are now coming by, My children. It will be a sad time for many, and it will be a glorious time for many. O My children, your country and many countries of the world shall go through a great trial.

Do not cry for those who pass on. Many are being taken for their salvation.

O My children, please, in your charity, contact Our bishops, contact your pastors, and give them My message. I cry many tears of great sorrow for those who have refused the words from Heaven, for those who, in their blindness, do not look or seek the way.

Satan has poisoned many minds. Man of science has rejected the supernatural. Man of science has rejected the true Presence of My Son among you.

Know, My children, and remember always that My Son is with you in the Eucharist, given to you from the legally-ordained and cleansed hands of your priests. And I repeat, My children, the cleansed hands of Our priests who are legally ordained.

There are many novelties, there are many abominations and offenses being committed in My Son's houses throughout the world. Man has given himself to experimentation and humanism, and man has not learned from his past or listened to his past Vicars, the Popes of old, who warned of the approach of heresy and modernism. You were given the measures to be guided by to prevent the entrance of the Antichrist into your world and into My Son's Church. But man of God, followers of the cross, you cast the cross down and you stomp upon it!

Pastors, shall you stand before My Son, your God, and say that your teaching has been pure in His sight? O ye of little faith, you follow like sheep to the slaughter! You carried the truth within your heart, but you now blacken and darken your spirit by taking the wide road, the easy road. You cannot commend your soul to satan by accepting the errors, the heresies, the fallacies, and the lies created by the father of all liars, satan.

No man shall stand by you and plead your cause as you stand before your God in judgment, stripped of all your worldly gain, stripped of all your worldly knowledge! Your soul, your spirit will stand before your God for eternal judgment, and what shall you gain if you have gathered all of your world's treasures and then have lost your soul? You shall be condemned to eternal damnation and banishment, given over to satan, for as your father upon earth was satan.

You cannot worship, you cannot follow two masters, for one you will love, and the other you will hate or learn to hate. And is there not much hate against My Son in the world now? Is there not much derision and laughter and abominations against His divinity? Do you not take His sacred, purified Body and cast it into the water font? Do you not, in your arrogance, do you not, O pastors, protect My Son's Body, His Body that is being carried to be mocked and abused in a form of worship from satan?

O pastors, evil men of the cross, whatever shall become of you?

Veronica: I see, coming down now from the sky behind Our Lady, a terrible scene. I see Jesus nailed to the cross. I see a Body torn, with very few solid pieces of flesh left! I see His head covered by a crown of thorns, biting, cutting, tearing into His skin, and the blood flowing down.

Over on the left side of the sky, Our Lady is being supported by Michael. Our Lady is pointing upward.

Message segment at the Vigil of February 1, 1977 part 2

Veronica: The sky is growing very pink in color. It gives a feeling of great warmth. The light all about us is taking on a pink hue. And it's very warm. It almost feels like you're emerging into spring. Now directly in the center of this great light - it's very brilliant; it's very difficult even to look through it - I can see Jesus coming forward.

He's not wearing anything upon His feet. He has a beige-colored gown with a belt about it. It's a twisted, cord-like belt. And Jesus has His burgundy-colored - it's like a deep red; I can't explain the color red - cape. His hair is blowing; Jesus' hair is blowing. I can see it very well now because He is very close over Our Lady's statue, but a little to the right, directly to the right of the first tree.

Now Jesus is looking down. And I can see now that He is pointing over to His right side. And Our Lady is coming forward, and Michael, and there are many other people behind them. Oh, it looks so nice; it looks like a gathering of saints! I can see Theresa and her sisters, and I see three men dressed in very regal robes behind Theresa and her sisters. I would say they're popes, because they have on those beautiful long - they look like beehive sort of crowns. You know, the layers - I can see the layer upon layer of gold network. It's beautiful. And they're all dressed in white and gold, the coloring. They look very like kings, almost. I can't explain it. Beautiful. The light is very gleaming.

Now Jesus is motioning to me and touching His first finger to His lips, which means to listen and repeat.

Jesus: My child and My children, I feel that at this time there is not much more I can add to the message of My Mother to stress the urgency of your times.

It will do nothing constructive, at this time, to expound upon you, to you, the names of those who have caused the greatest chaos in My House, My Church. Far be it from any human to set a judgment upon another, for those who have been given the power to destroy souls within My House shall receive a judgment beyond any human words to describe, or feelings to understand.

O My children, I have tried to warn you through many seers upon earth. Prophets of old and prophets of your day have come forward, have given you the Message from Heaven, the warnings to prepare yourselves, to do penance, and to make amends for the offenses against your God.

There has been set upon mankind many warnings that have gone by unnoticed. Now these warnings in the form of a chastisement shall become more severe and more numerous. Those of simple heart and child-like nature shall understand a small measure of the ways of the Eternal Father to gather His straying sheep.

My children, you cannot, in your human nature, understand the plan from Heaven. You must accept it in good faith, My children. The plan for your salvation has been given to you.

Oh, the greatest of sorrow is upon Our hearts because of the loss of the little ones. Your country, My child, and many countries throughout your world, shall do great penance for the murders of the young, the abortions, the

murders being committed in your country. The saints in Heaven cry out for punishment upon a wicked generation. Never in the past, in all the slaughters of history, has there been such wanton killing of the young and the innocent! I say unto you, as your God, you shall be brought down to your knees! You, evil mankind, you shall be cleansed in a bloodbath!

Your Eternal Father has watched, has waited with great patience for you to turn back and restore My House, to turn back and gather Our sheep.

Your world is covered with deep darkness. And the wages of sin is death! O My children, many shall die in the body upon earth, but do not cry for the loss of the body, but cry tears of deep anguish for the loss of the soul, for many are falling fast into hell, forever banished from the Kingdom of Heaven into nothingness and despair. The fires of hell, My children, are so fierce in emotion and far beyond what any human mind could comprehend in explanation. Should I show to you, My child and My children, the full forces of hell that are loosed upon your earth, your body could not withstand the torment! You would die immediately in your body, My children.

Because of the merciful heart of the Eternal Father, He spares you from this sight. But as time goes on, and you refuse the graces from Heaven, you shall be given this grace from Heaven - the power to see the evils about you. But shall you be recovered in the spirit?

You wander about now in your earth, man of science, seeking to reach the gates of the eternal Kingdom. Man of science, in his arrogance, seeking to create life. I say unto you: no man shall take the power of creation into his hands, for he will destroy himself.

My children, your Vicar shall be taken from among you. Too few prayers now are given for him. Many acts of sacrifice, many victim souls will be needed to keep him with you throughout this year. There is in the Vatican, the Eternal City, a force of evil so great that it shall bring great trial upon the good, suffering to those who will stand faithful and true.

My children, the time is approaching when it must be bishop against bishop and cardinal against cardinal; for those who should know better, who have been given graces beyond the ordinary man, they have used this power to set themselves against their God. Many are evil consorts of satan sent into My House to destroy. They are not unknown to Us. We will turn all evil to good. However, the ways of the Eternal Father are unknown to mankind.

You will all keep a constant vigilance of prayer, for without prayer, you cannot have sight; without prayer, you will be unable to recognize the signs of your times.

My Mother has come to you as a Mediatrix between God and man. Reject Her direction, reject Her counsel, and you shall be rejected before the Father.

All of you who now plan in conspiracy in My House to bring about a new world religion, a religion that is not of the God you know, but a religion that is coming up from the depths of hell - deluded you are, O pastors! A delusion has been set upon the world so that those who are evil shall be cut down, and those who are lukewarm shall fall. And those who persevere to the end shall be saved.

ALL MANNERS OF HERETICS

My children, there are all manners of heretics in My House - a delusion of uniting all within My House. It is an error, and it will bring the shutting of many doors of My House.

You cannot change My House so that man will accept it in his liking. You must change man to be acceptable to his God. No man is above the Eternal Father. He permits you to go upon your way so that your final destructive act will turn about and send you deep down into the abyss.

I do not wish to repeat at this time the ever increasing list of abominations being committed in My House. I only say unto you to hasten, harken, and listen, for you shall not receive another warning of this nature.

All that is evil shall fall. Trial upon trial, calamity upon calamity, until all that remains will rise up, will be purified, will be purified so that the gathering shall glorify and adore God the Eternal Father, and the gathering shall no longer set man up as an idol to worship in humanism.

My children, you ask why the suffering? It is a sad but proven fact that many will not turn back until they are brought to their knees. You see, My children, when you pamper your human bodies, when you gather all the material goods of your world, you are not nourishing your soul; you are not accepting the Spirit of light; but your world is giving to you the spirit of darkness, and buying your soul. And many have sold their souls to get to the head; many within My House have sold their souls to get to the head.

I look upon you, O Red Hats, and find you wanting. I look upon you, O Purple Hats, and find you in ignorance and going downstream like ducks, playing follow the leader to what, as your leaders lead you over the brink to the abyss! Where shall My straying sheep go to find the truth?

The little candles of light are not numerous in your country. The candles are being extinguished in other countries throughout your world, but I say unto you: in this battle, the gates of hell shall not prevail against My Church, for I am your foundation! You shall not build of man into a church. You shall build a church of man rejecting the cross of your Christ!

Veronica: Now it's growing very gray all about the trees; it's a very sad-looking, ominous, futile-looking color. I feel that, as numerous as the signs I've seen, I know it foretells something very, very sad that's to come upon the world, a time of suffering for many.

Message segment at the Vigil of February 1, 1977 Eve Of The Presentation Of Our Lord

Veronica: The sky is covered by a pink haze. Directly over Our Lady's statue, the clouds are blowing away slowly. It's like there's an opening coming out of the sky. The opening is widening now, and it appears I'm looking into a vast void. I cannot explain it in words.

Now from the center of this large space that is now being covered by a blue haze, there's a triangular drawing. It's made with the three points sort of squared off, like the Trinity. Now directly behind the Trinity, I see a great light that seems to be starting as a pinpoint but coming forward.

Directly behind the light, I can see Michael. Now the whole sky is becoming ablaze with light. Michael is coming forward. He's dressed in a long gown, a flowing white gown. He's carrying in his hand, his right hand, a chalice, a very large golden chalice. He carefully extends the chalice. And now there is a great silence.

CUP IS OVERFLOWING

St. Michael: My child and children of God, I have come to warn you that the cup is overflowing. The abominations of the world shall bring upon mankind great suffering.

Man, in the creation of God, has cast aside his mission to do honor and glory to his God. Man has given himself up to all manner of abominations and sin. Slowly the cup has been filling up, but now it flows over. Because of your sin, because you have cast aside the way, mankind shall be cleansed by trial.

Veronica: Now Michael is pointing up over to the right side, directly over the banner and the tree, and there's forming in the sky a sword, a very lighted sword. It has a cross handle, a cross upon the handle. The sword has a very ominous look about it. And now on the right side, our right side, directly next to the handle of the cross-like

sword, there's appearing a large black cross. Michael's voice is booming out so loudly I almost have to hold my ears.

St. Michael: Men in the House of God, pastors, shepherds, go down upon your knees and do penance now! What was to happen in the future shall be now!

SIN OF HERESY

The major offense being committed in your world is an offense far above any sin committed in such majority in the past. You have committed the great sin of heresy. You have opened the doors of your Eternal City, the home of your Vicar, to all manner of heretics and non-believers.

You violate your sacred trust. You have taken the Body of your Creator, the Son of your God in the Trinity, and violated Him. You must do your eating at home! When you come to the great Sacrifice, the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, you come in reverence. You must go down upon your knees and do penance now for the offenses to your God!

During the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, there is a change of the bread and a change of the wine, and it is the real Presence, the Body and the Blood of your God!

As in the past, cannot you recognize the mystery of Heaven and earth? Did not the staff of Moses turn into a serpent in the will of God? Did not the river in Egypt turn into blood in the will of God? And cannot God, in His will, come to you changing the bread and wine into the actual Presence, the real Presence, the factual Presence of His Body and Blood?

But no-o-o, because you do not pray enough, because you lack humility, because you have given yourselves to the world and pleasures of the flesh, you have lost the way; you have gone into darkness. And a Church, a House in darkness wears a band of death about it! All that is rotten shall fall! The heavens and earth shall shake! Many shall die in the great flame of the Ball of Redemption.

Have you prepared your soul and the souls of those you love - your family, your children, your friends? Have you, in your charity, reached out to bring the message, the warning from Heaven to your friends, your brothers, your sisters?

Because of the great abominations in your country and in many countries throughout the world, you shall be cleansed by trial. Floods, death, destruction - you bring upon yourselves this chastisement. Great heat and the plague.

Veronica: Now Michael is going backwards. He's just floating. There's no way to explain it; it's like the air is carrying him. He covers the whole sky. It's a beautiful, awesome sight. But he's going backwards now, and pointing, holding the chalice high above his head. There's a great light now coming from all about the chalice, but there is like a bubbling over of blood, red blood floating out of the chalice upon the world.

Now over on our right side, the sky is becoming very lighted. Our Lady is coming forward. She's dressed beautifully in a white gown that's belted with a blue sash. And She has all about Her shoulders and Her head a beautiful mantle, white, but there is a gold trim all about the outside of the mantle. Our Lady looks very sad.

Now She is taking from Her waist Her Rosary, Her beautiful Rosary with the golden Our Fathers and the white Hail Marys. But as Our Lady is now turning the beads, they're so beautiful; they seem to catch all the lights in the sky - pinks and blues, and they're radiating colors from the Hail Marys. Our Lady is taking Her crucifix now and holding it in front of Her and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is passing over to our left side. She's standing directly above the statue, leaning forward, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is turning slightly to Her right, our left side, and She's extending Her crucifix of the Rosary out, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is coming forward. She's standing directly above Her statue, and touching now Her lips with Her first finger.

Our Lady: My child, there is not much time left. You must hasten to send out all of the messages and all of the sacramentals given to you. We will send to you much help in the packaging.

O My children, how many times I have extended the grace from Heaven to you to listen to the Message from Heaven, the warnings being given to mankind, and to act fast upon them. The times spoken of and written of in the past are now coming by, My children. It will be a sad time for many, and it will be a glorious time for many. O My children, your country and many countries of the world shall go through a great trial.

Do not cry for those who pass on. Many are being taken for their salvation.

O My children, please, in your charity, contact Our bishops, contact your pastors, and give them My message. I cry many tears of great sorrow for those who have refused the words from Heaven, for those who, in their blindness, do not look or seek the way.

Satan has poisoned many minds. Man of science has rejected the supernatural. Man of science has rejected the true Presence of My Son among you.

Know, My children, and remember always that My Son is with you in the Eucharist, given to you from the legally-ordained and cleansed hands of your priests. And I repeat, My children, the cleansed hands of Our priests who are legally ordained.

EXPERIMENTATION AND HUMANISM

There are many novelties, there are many abominations and offenses being committed in My Son's houses throughout the world. Man has given himself to experimentation and humanism, and man has not learned from his past or listened to his past Vicars, the Popes of old, who warned of the approach of heresy and modernism. You were given the measures to be guided by to prevent the entrance of the Antichrist into your world and into My Son's Church. But man of God, followers of the cross, you cast the cross down and you stomp upon it!

Pastors, shall you stand before My Son, your God, and say that your teaching has been pure in His sight? O ye of little faith, you follow like sheep to the slaughter! You carried the truth within your heart, but you now blacken and darken your spirit by taking the wide road, the easy road. You cannot commend your soul to satan by accepting the errors, the heresies, the fallacies, and the lies created by the father of all liars, satan.

No man shall stand by you and plead your cause as you stand before your God in judgment, stripped of all your worldly gain, stripped of all your worldly knowledge! Your soul, your spirit will stand before your God for eternal judgment, and what shall you gain if you have gathered all of your world's treasures and then have lost your soul? You shall be condemned to eternal damnation and banishment, given over to satan, for as your father upon earth was satan.

You cannot worship, you cannot follow two masters, for one you will love, and the other you will hate or learn to hate. And is there not much hate against My Son in the world now? Is there not much derision and laughter and abominations against His divinity? Do you not take His sacred, purified Body and cast it into the water font? Do you not, in your arrogance, do you not, O pastors, protect My Son's Body, His Body that is being carried to be mocked and abused in a form of worship from satan?

O pastors, evil men of the cross, whatever shall become of you?

Veronica: I see, coming down now from the sky behind Our Lady, a terrible scene. I see Jesus nailed to the cross. I see a Body torn, with very few solid pieces of flesh left! I see His head covered by a crown of thorns, biting, cutting, tearing into His skin, and the blood flowing down.

Over on the left side of the sky, Our Lady is being supported by Michael. Our Lady is pointing upward.

Message segment at the Vigil of November 1, 1977 -All Saints' Day and Eve of All Souls' Day

Veronica: The sky is a beautiful blue haze this evening, and all about the trees there is a tremendous glow, a light that is coming, host-like in formation, all about the trees directly over our heads and over Our Lady's statue.

Now in the center of this beautiful glow the sky is opening up. I can see Our Lady. She's coming forward. Oh, She is so beautiful! Our Lady has on a white gown. Oh, it's so beautiful! It gives you a feeling of complete warmth and beauty. Everything about Our Lady is perfection.

Our Lady has a deep blue sash about Her waist. And She is taking now Her Rosary, the beautiful Rosary with the golden Our Fathers and the Hail Mary beads that change colors as Our Lady is turning the beads.

Our Lady has a mantle on. It's a white mantle with a golden trim around the border. The trim is about three-quarters of an inch wide. Oh, Our Lady is so fragile looking! The light is so beautiful that it has an impact upon you emotionally. There is no human way I can explain this.

Our Lady now is extending Her crucifix, like this, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady: My children and My child, much has transpired since I last met with you upon these grounds. The world is in deep darkness of spirit.

O My children, the evil has accelerated. The abominations are continuing, and fast you are heading into a world conflagration and chastisement.

SATAN UPON EARTH IN HUMAN FORM

O My children, My child, listen to Me well and shout it to the world that satan is now upon earth in a human form. As in the past I counseled you, My children, to prepare your families, your homes, your children, for the onslaught of satan when he walks the earth. Now he is here upon your earth, and you must do battle with him. You have been given your armor in sacramentals.

You must not abandon My Son. You must go to the tabernacles of the world and eat of His Body and His Blood, the Bread of life.

My children, you must protest the offenses being committed against the divinity of My Son. Prayer is a great weapon, but unless you act and pray too, My children, you proceed nowhere. You become lax, indifferent; apathy sets in. Each and every individual of conscionable age shall be tested.

Now, My child, you will listen well and repeat.

The practice of sorcery and witchcraft has become widespread in your country and many nations upon earth. There is no goodness in witchcraft, for it is directed by satan, the master of deceit.

My children, there are only two forces now upon earth: good and evil, light and darkness. You are now being tested, and you must now make your choice. Which side shall you join - the road that leads to eternal damnation, the road of darkness of spirit, or will you walk the road to Heaven, the road filled with light?

FREEMASONRY NOT OF GOD

My children, recognize the faces of evil now loosed in the world. I bring you a sad lesson in knowledge. In the past We have counseled through prophets, your Popes, to forbid all who have joined in My Son's Church, forbid them to become part of freemasonry and the Masons. And why? Because, My children, they are not of God; and if they are not of God, they are the Antichrist. And why are they the Antichrist? Because they worship false idols!

MASONS WORSHIP GODS OF NATURE

In the Commandments of your God you will remember: 'I,' said the Lord, 'I am your God; thou shalt not have strange gods before you.' And who are these strange gods of masonry and witchcraft? Isis! My children, man has accepted gods of nature! Pagans you have become! You reject your God the Father; you reject the Trinity; and you have dabbled and burned your fingers in the unknown, the darkness of satanism.

My children, your children, parents, are the victims now of your laxity. They are the victims of their elders. All foul manner of acts are being taught them in their schools, in their secret societies. And why? Because you as parents are too lax in your duty. You flitter to and fro looking for pleasures and gathering the materials of your world. And for what? For I shall soon make them as naught, nothing.

My children, there is no honor among thieves, those who rob the light from your souls. My children, your country, the United States, has given itself to satan - corruption and evil, defilements in the home, corruption in your government!

My children, understand: you cannot have two masters. One you will love and the other you will hate. Has My Son become now hated in your world, one to be mocked and scorned anew? Has My Son's Church met now with a new ruler? Have you torn down My Son's Church and erected one of man? Yea, I say unto you: Your time is short.

My child and My children, I have wandered throughout your world crying tears of pity for you. I have counseled you for many earth-years, and how many have accepted this counsel and acted upon it? Too few, My children. Can you not understand that when the Ball of Redemption is sent upon you three-quarters of your world shall be gone?

O My children, you go forward and you look for love and peace and brotherhood. In the evil secret societies of masonry they, too, say peace and love and brotherhood. It is not the truth based on the love of God the Father. It is not the truth with the love of the Trinity. It is a mockery to Christianity! And you all follow like sheep to the slaughter, even those who call themselves representatives of My Son in His House. Traitors you are, and as traitors you shall be judged by God the Father!

Shall you stand before Him, O pastors, and say that your teaching has been pure in His sight? Yea, I say unto you: He shall spit you out as the vermin you have made yourself, for you have lost the light and accepted the darkness. And sadly a fact is known that you as the leader have taken many onto the road to perdition with you.

CONFORM AND YOU WILL DIE ON THE VINE

My children, you will pray much for your pastors, your clergy. The Red Hats have fallen and the Purple Hats are being misled. Rome is in darkness. And I say unto you now, conform and you will die on the vine! Conform to the new mode and you shall die on the vine.

My child, modernism promoted heresy; heresy promotes satan. It is because of the sins of man that this time has come upon your world. You are all now living in the latter days, My children. Many shall carry a heavy cross in the days ahead. The good shall be persecuted. Lovers of evil shall glorify those who dwell in evil.

My children, you will have to remain simple in heart and desire, neither caring for nor seeking worldly acclaim or possessions. Store your treasures in Heaven, My children, where neither moth nor rust shall corrupt them, where neither robbers shall take them from you.

Too many, My children, have lost their souls seeking to get to the head. Riches are all vainglory in your world, My children. Power is vainglory, for all is passing fast.

Pray a constant vigilance of prayer in your country and the countries throughout the world. A great test is to come upon mankind. Wear your sacramentals. All who keep the monuments, statues, in their homes shall be saved.

Do not abandon My Son; do not judge and abandon My Son on the actions of man. Pray for your priest, for he, too, is in a human body.

I repeat again and again that none but a duly-ordained, legally-ordained priest in My Son's House shall bring His sacred Body in the Host to another. Foul deeds are being committed upon My Son's Body! And you allow them, neither caring . . .

Veronica: Our Lady is now reaching down to Her mantle. She is bringing it up to Her eyes, placing it over Her eyes.

Our Lady: My child, My heart is torn. It feels as though a thousand knives have pierced My heart. Every day another enters. How many shall console Me in My sorrow? I am truly the Mother of Sorrows. And why? Because My eyes look and watch the multitudes of My children entering into hell day by day! I cannot stem the tide now. I ask, I beseech, I plead with you as your Mother, to hold back the darkness. Fight the forces of darkness and evil that have entered upon your world.

In the past the demons were loosed upon your world, but the prince of darkness remained chained. But now he is loosed. My children, in the plan from Heaven he has been allowed his time. Satan, the supreme master of hell, now walks your earth in a human body.

I do not, as your Mother, seek to fill your heart with fear, but you must now face reality and the facts. The days given in the Book of life, the Bible, the days spoken of and written of by your prophets are here. I caution you to read the Book of Revelations, the Apocalypse of Saint John, My children. Read and learn; read again! For soon there will be darkness and you will be unable to read. You will store it all in your hearts and your memory.

My children, I ask you not to judge your brothers or sisters. You must avoid all occasions of evil. Protect your children and your homes, for the souls of many who knock upon your doors are evil.

You will call upon Michael often to guide you and guard you in the days ahead. Each and every one of you, My children, have received a guardian upon earth. You must now call upon and entreat your guardian to protect you. This is a very difficult time for mankind.

Message segment at the Vigil of November 1, 1977

Jesus: My children, My Mother has counseled you well. Man in his heresy, in his falling away from the truth, has lost the knowledge of the supernatural. Because of this loss, he is blinded to what is now taking place about him.

Your world is in deep darkness of spirit. All hell now is loosed upon earth. It is the time of trial and test for all.

MECHANICAL APTITUDE TO SET UPON WORLD THE GREAT FIRES

My children, it is because of man's sin that this trial has come upon you. Through countless earth-years My Mother wandered to and fro pleading with you to accept and not reject Her counsel, for as errant children you would receive your just reward. Man has now, in his search for knowledge, the facilities, the mechanical aptitude to set upon your world the great fires. Man, who has ever been searching and never coming to the truth!

Message segment at the Vigil of

My children, there are two forces upon your world: good and evil. It is a battle of the majesties. And this is a war of the spirits far greater than any war man has been engaged in since the beginning of time. The evil has accelerated and your children are the principal victims.

TEACHERS IN SCHOOL SYSTEMS HAVE FALLEN TO SATAN

Parents, you must now become the disciplinarian in your home. You have the major responsibility now for safeguarding the souls of your family. Do not expect your children to be guided the right way in the light by the teachers in your school systems, for all have fallen to satan.

Satan, the prince of darkness, the master of deceit, now controls every media in your country and the countries throughout the world. As he was a murderer and liar from the beginning, so he is still a murderer and liar.

My children, the choice is yours. The Ball of Redemption is nearing mankind. You are being warned, and you must act upon this warning now. What was to happen in the future shall be now!

My children, and I say My children, though many have rejected Me, I say unto you, you must now turn from your ways that have offended the Eternal Father much. The heavy hand of chastisement shall be placed upon you.

I repeat the words of My Mother to the clergy: Conform with the world and you will die on the vine. I am the vinedresser. The vine is the tree of life, eternal life. You were My branches. But this tree now is being shaken, and all that is rotten shall fall!

You are all living now and passing through the latter days, the days counseled by My Mother to you in past messages through various seers throughout your world. You have been prepared well. And now as you go through this crucible of trial and suffering, you will learn by it. And if you have strengthened yourself through My Mother's counsel, you will pass through this crucible with strength and courage.

My children, yes, you shall receive a warning, but it shall be minor in comparison to the great Chastisement.

Immodesty has led to the corruption of the young. Paganism has been condoned by your leaders in your countries throughout the world. You learn nothing from your past history, for you repeat and repeat the same errors! And I assure you, again there will be a repetition of a just punishment.

The spirits loosed upon your earth are supernatural, and man must not reject this knowledge, for he will be without his armor. The forces, the dark forces of evil now do final battle to mankind. Gather your armament; pray a constant vigilance of prayer in your country and all of the countries and nations of the world.

My children, the firmaments shall be aflame. Many shall look and wonder, but those who have listened to the counsel of My Mother shall be prepared.

PROPHETS OF DOOM

We do not come to you and send prophets of doom to you without reason. I use this expression, My children, as We have heard it repeated many times by those who do not understand, or reject My Mother's messages. We come to you to give you this last chance to restore your nation and the nations upon earth; for if you do not restore them, I assure you, My children, I shall place the final judgment upon you.

Clergy in My House, I have looked upon most of you and found you wanting, for you have given yourselves over to all pleasures of the flesh. You have become arrogant and self-seeking, neither watching nor caring as your sheep scatter. Woe unto the man, whether he be clergy or layman, who defiles the young!

My children, you must pray more for your clergy. They, too, receive heavy attacks from satan. They have not been given a special passport to Heaven. They need your help and your prayers.

Charity of heart you shall extend to all your brothers and sisters, for without charity, My children, you have grown cold. Without charity you have become in a mass of darkness. Without charity, My children, the world will be lost.

Through satan's blandishments and corruptive nature, he has induced you to accept errors and delusions. The Eternal Father permits this delusion for reason - the separation of the sheep from the goats.

MEDITATE MORE ON THE PASSION

My children, My Mother will continue to counsel you in the days ahead. You must use all of the armaments given to you in sacramentals. You must pray a constant vigilance of prayer in your homes, in your countries, and you must meditate more on the Passion. Why, My children? Because you, too, as followers of Mine, shall go through your passion upon earth. My child, this startles you, I understand. But time shall bear out this message.

My child, you ask about a most difficult mission. You will take each day as it is given to you. I repeat: Step by step, it will appear before your very eyes. Pray more, My child, in silence and quietude. Do not let the distractions of the world hinder your mission. I will give you the answer within this week, My child. Nothing will be lost.

Veronica: Now Jesus is extending His hands out, like this, with His three fingers extended. He's smiling.

Jesus: I bless you as the Father blesses you in the Trinity, and I send unto you all the Spirit of light. In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Message segment at the Vigil of November 19, 19-- 77 Eve of Christ the King

Veronica: The sky is becoming a beautiful light blue in color, and directly over Our Lady's statue there is a very large circlet of light. It is so beautiful and warm feeling. There is no human way I can tell you the feeling of joy and peace in this light. It's a beautiful light. I don't believe there is anything on earth that could describe the coloring and the warmth, the emotional impact it has upon you. Oh!

Now in the center of the light the sky is like folding away, opening up. And the light now through the center of the sky is very intense, much deeper in impact to you. I can't explain it; the light is so tremendous!

Our Lady is coming forward through the light. She isn't moving Her feet; Our Lady seems to just float right down from the center of the light. Directly over Her statue Our Lady now is standing in the sky. I can't count by feet; I'm not too familiar with counting by feet, but I would say Our Lady is a good, oh, twelve feet above Her statue.

Our Lady has on a most beautiful white gown. It's pure white. Our Lady's feet are bare except for one strap going over across Her feet from the toe to Her instep. Her shoes - I guess you'd call them sandals - are made of a fine gold-spun material. They are very delicate looking. Now Our Lady is turning. Her mantle is a beautiful white, trimmed all along the outer border with a gold metallic thread. Oh, the trim is about, it looks like it's about - oh, three-quarters of an inch, a very fine trim.

Our Lady is smiling now and looking down. She's reaching to Her waist and taking Her crucifix into Her hand from the Rosary. Our Lady has a tremendous-sized Rosary about Her waist, a beautiful Rosary with the golden Our Father, and the Hail Mary beads are white. But as Our Lady is turning, coloring is coming from the Hail Mary beads. The colors are all the shades of the rainbow; they are just beautiful! Our Lady is extending the crucifix out, like this, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is placing the crucifix to Her lips and kissing the crucifix, the body of Jesus. Our Lady now has placed the crucifix and the beads into Her left hand, and with Her right hand She is touching Her eyes.

SATAN HAS FULL CONTROL OF CHURCH

Our Lady: My child, My heart is greatly saddened by the evil that has entered into the hearts of the priests of My Son's Church upon earth. I have asked and begged those who have the knowledge in light to go forward in prayer, in charity of heart, giving the Message from Heaven to all, including the priests in My Son's House. And now I cry bitter tears of remorse, because now satan has full control of My Son's House. The gauge was metered by the desecration being committed now to My Son's Body.

Your country and many countries upon earth have given themselves over to paganism, and pursuing this course has now taken the young down the path to abomination. Your children are now victims, for they have entered into a form of idol worship. Your children are victims now, because they have not been given a foundation of their Faith. The laxity falls upon the parents, because through countless years of My wandering upon earth I counseled you, I directed you, I warned you to watch your children, to safeguard their souls from the evil that has entered now into all of the medias of your world.

My children, parents, I have counseled you to safeguard your homes, to make your home a fortress against the evil forces that now rage in your world. Man of perdition, these dark forces from hell, are now doing full battle in My Son's Church and in your world.

December 31, 1977

Our Lady: My child, the trial was sent upon you; you were laid low for reason. Because of the pressures of the work given in your mission in the past, My child, there was a time for a pause, a moment of recollection and meditation. As you hurry about, My child, your energies are expended and your human body must rest.

My heart is torn because I have been throughout the earth crying to My children to awaken and see the evil that now is covering the earth.

My child and My children, man can be wise but stupid. He goes forward scientifically searching for truth. And what is truth? Truth is My Son in God the Father and the Spirit of light.

My children, your earth has evolved now into a state of immorality and sin far worse than it was in the time of Noe. What can I say further to you, My children, but to counsel you and warn you that the Eternal Father is making ready a great trial for mankind. The heavens shall explode and roll back as a sheet. Hearts shall stop in fear of what is to come upon mankind. This coming Warning, My children, is minor in comparison to the Chastisement, the great Chastisement that shall then follow.

AS NIGHT TURNS INTO DAY SO SHALL MY SON RETURN

Scoffers go about your world, your earth, saying, 'And where is this promise of His coming?' I say unto you, My children, as night turns into day, so shall My Son return to stop the evil that now corrupts the souls of man.

Scoffers go about your world neither caring nor searching for truth, casting aside the knowledge given him of the supernatural. He will have no defense to fight the supernatural.

I repeat again, My children, what I have tried to tell mankind through countless visitations to your earth in the past, that satan is now loosed upon your world. He walks the earth now!

My child and My children, listen well as I repeat to you the meaning of 666. Six demons of special mission have been loosed upon earth: Lucifer and his cohorts; Lucifer - satan and his army, 666; demons, legions of demons from hell entering into the body of any man, woman, or child who has fallen away from the light.

Sin is truly insanity, My children. Satan is the father of all liars, and deceiving spirits are now loosed upon your earth. Satan is a murderer and will promote murders far in excess of what has been seen in the past.

I cry to you, My children, that immorality is the gauge, the measuring point for the fall of a nation. Your country, My children, the United States, has fallen to satan. The great eagle has been plucked by sin. Corruption has entered into the highest places of your government and in My Son's Church. I say unto you, and I say this with counsel from high, the Lord high God in Heaven, the Father of all creation, that as you sow so shall you reap!

My children, why did you avoid giving My counsel to the world? O you of little faith in the high places of My Son's House, His Church, why did you not give My message to the world as I gave it to you? Pride and arrogance! That is why, My children.

MY VISITATION TO THE CHILDREN AT LASALETTE

I counseled you in My visitation to the children at LaSalette that unless you pray, satan shall enter into the Holy City of Rome, and satan shall set himself beside My Son's altar! Who cared to listen to My counsel? Pride! Man filled with pride. Pride is a major sin in the hearts of man. And pride always came before the fall!

FATIMA SECRET WAS TO BE REVEALED

I counseled you at Fatima, and who gave My counsel to the world? Pride and arrogance anew! A secret was to be revealed, and who counseled and prepared the world for the onslaught of satan into My Son's House? No one!

I say unto you, Red Hats and Purple Hats, you hold a great responsibility for the fall of souls in My Son's House! Shall you come before My Son and say that your teaching has been pure in His sight? No! I say unto you from the torn heart of a Mother, that you shall be cast out, cast into the fires of the abyss! My Son shall spit you out of His realm, O you of little faith!

You cast aside the counsel of your peers. You cast aside the counsel of the founding Fathers of My Son's Church as He gave them to you! You build a new church of man. No angels helped you cement that foundation, because My Son is nowhere around. O ye of little faith, whatever shall become of you!

My child and My children, do not be stricken of heart. My Son is your confidence. My child, I counseled you in the past that only a few will be saved in the earth's majority.

BALL OF REDEMPTION HEADING TO EARTH

The Ball of Redemption has not been held back; it's heading to earth, My child. My voice has cried out for prayers, atonement, penance. How many have listened and acted upon My counsel?

My children, parents, your hearts will be stricken because there will be division within the homes: father against son, mother against daughter.

My children, the spirit of wickedness abounds in your country and in all the countries of earth now as satan is given his time to run about and gather his own.

There are many armies from Heaven now forming throughout your earth, My child and My children. It is the time of test for all. There will be a gradual separation of the sheep from the goats. Every man and woman and child of conscionable age shall be held accountable for his actions in these days, My children, these latter days.

I must give you counsel on the state of your country as the evil forces gather for a major onslaught.

SECRET SOCIETIES

Man in his arrogance, in his turning from the light, is now allowing a monster to develop in your country, My child, and many countries throughout your world. For many years this monster lay hidden in the guise of secret societies. My child and My children, the occult must be removed from your country! Neither shall it be condoned by your leaders, nor the parents permit this evil in your school system and medias! Your children are being programmed to kill! Your children will be unrecognizable if you as parents do not act to stop this evil!

Satan has an advantage, My children. He has convinced many that he is not there or around or even exists. He has convinced many that he is a myth. How clever he has been in his operation, My children!

There is a time, My child and My children, when a little fear and caution is healthy. Fear, major fears are a tool of the devil himself, but you cannot be arrogant or prideful: you must be prudent also. My children, even in My Son's priesthood, a man of the cloth can be wise and yet be stupid.

My children, you will continue to send the Message from Heaven throughout the world. The words from Heaven will reach every corner of your world, and then, My children, shall come the end of time as you know it. All who are of well spirit will have nothing to fear. They will go through these difficult times with perseverance and hope. Whenever you feel doubt or anxiety you will say quietly, My Jesus, my confidence!

I caution you all not to remove your sacramentals from about your person, your necks. There is reason for this. Satan will use every measure, every means available in human and supernatural intellect to take your guardians from you and expose you to fall to his cajolery.

My children, I will be with you through these difficult times. My Son shall return. The world will be restored as it was to be in the will of the Eternal Father in Heaven. However, what was to happen in the future will be now, My children.

As bearers of the truth and light, you will all go forward with great strength and perseverance. Cast aside what is unimportant. Little irritations can drain the spirit, My children and My child. You must now know what is important in the mission, My child, and what is just satan's manner to irritate and stop your work. There is a time when every man, woman, and child must meditate in private.

NOT SEEK SUPERNATURAL ELSEWHERE

My children, I will counsel you as I have counseled you in the past. I must also warn you so that you do not have any hindrance to your mission, that there will be many false prophets in the world. They can mislead many. Therefore, it would be best if you do not go about seeking the supernatural elsewhere.

Message segment at the Vigil of December 31, 1977 part 2

Jesus: My child, I understand your great concern when the forces of evil are planning an assault. However, you must understand, My child and My children, that no harm will come to the mission or the workers.

I counsel you to follow the direction from Heaven exactly as given. It is given for good reason. My child, in your mission you will understand that discipline and obedience is asked for great reason. You have a free will, and if you choose to use your own will, you will fall into error and must suffer a heavy penance. Therefore, My child, be most prudent and careful.

I know the great trial this places upon you, My child, as you are not in real spirit a leader but a follower. However, under My Mother's direction you must be a leader. You must also be stern at times with discipline.

You will understand, My child, in time the ways of satan to cause confusion and terror in the heart of man. However, I have told you in the past and I will tell you again that this is truly a war of the spirits. The victory shall be with Heaven, but the Eternal Father deems it necessary that this war continues for the separation of the sheep and the goats. It is the time planned by Heaven for the great test to mankind.

My children and My child, listen well to My Mother's counsel and act upon it. The forces of evil are gathered now to do great battle with the children of God.

My children, I only add this one part to the counsel of My Mother: that you become aware of the existence of the supernatural upon earth. There are forces now loosed upon earth, unseen to your human eyes, unless it be deemed by Heaven that you must see beyond the veil or see the supernatural for the propagation of the work and the Mission from Heaven. However, man must realize now that the world is in deep darkness of spirit and a battle rages with mankind. The forces of hell now prevail against man and My Church. However, the eventual victory shall be with Heaven.

SECRET SOCIETIES UNDER DIRECTION OF SATAN

There are secret societies now upon earth. They are all under the direction of satan. I command you, as the Eternal Father commands you, and the Spirit of light, I command you as your God that you shall not worship false idols and gods, such as gods of nature. I command you as your God to rid those who create the evil and the destruction of souls, to rid them from My House, My Church. All that is rotten will fall.

You leaders who carry My mark upon you as high priests in My House upon earth, you have fallen asleep. You have become, many, corrupters of souls. You have cast aside your mission as representatives of your God. You have given yourselves to the world, becoming sensual, prideful, arrogant, and faithless! When I return shall I find even a flicker of faith in your hearts?

The vocations are nil, and why? Because the example is rotten! Tradition has been cast aside for modernism and humanism.

The present leaders of My Church in the city of Rome, in your arrogance you have set up My Church without honor, without holiness! In the name of peace and brotherhood, you have whittled away the foundation. I am the foundation! You must now rebuild My Church, for a church in darkness wears a band of death about it. I say unto you; it is better that there are few with quality than quantity with nothingness.

The Red Hats have fallen and the Purple Hats are being misled. I say unto you, that satan has entered into the Holy City of Rome.

You have been warned in the past by the descendants of Peter to guard My Church from humanism, modernism, and satanism. When the world and My Church become as one, know that the end is at hand. Many of the descendants of Peter, men of knowledge and piety, gave you the reasons for shunning modernism and liberal attitudes. Many of those wearing the Red Hats have sold their souls to satan to get to the head.

There are now demons, doctrines of demons now spread throughout My House, corrupters of souls. You call the truth, the supernatural, the existence of My prophets as myths!

My children, recognize the forces of evil among you. You have no man that can save you when you come over the veil. You will stand before Me and I shall give you your just deserts.

Shall you stand before Me, O priests in My House, and say that your teaching has been pure in My sight? I shall cast you away as vermin, and I shall put you as spittle into the fires of the abyss where you belong! For you have prostituted My Church!

CHURCH OF SATAN WITHIN MY PORTALS

For gold and silver anew you sell Me out. I say unto you, your father is satan! You are liars! You are murderers! And now you bring the church of satan within My portals! Worshipers of evil! Lovers of false gods!

My children, you are fast approaching a great Warning and Chastisement. Prepare your homes well. Prepare the souls of your children; many shall be removed to save them.

There will be many bitter tears and gnashing of teeth because of the woe set upon the earth by the evil one. Satan, the master of deceit, the corrupter of souls, now walks the earth. Lucifer and his legions of hell are loosed upon earth.

I repeat as My Mother counseled you: in the past there were agents from hell upon earth, but Lucifer had been chained. And now he is loosed!

You cannot understand the plan from the beginning of your existence. It must all come to pass. The pages of your Bible must turn, but they are fast turning because man does nothing to stop them.

The Apocalypse is upon you. You must read the writings of John. Then you will understand. No man shall fall into hell unless he wills it.

My children, if you do not take action now you will find your world almost unrecognizable with destruction and murder.

There is nothing that I can add to My Mother's counsel at this time that will awaken you from your lethargy, your blindness of heart. As in the past, man never learns from his history. He repeats and repeats his errors to his own destruction. Your generation shall not pass before a great crucible of suffering cleanses you.

My children, you will all keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your country and the world. The words of warning from Heaven shall reach every corner of the world, and then shall come the end.

FALSE PROPHETS SHALL ABOUND UPON EARTH

Many false prophets shall abound upon earth. Test the spirits, My children; satan cannot remain hidden for long.

My children, this is truly an hour of darkness. All who remain with My Mother, who listen and act upon Her counsel, shall be known as the light bearers for Heaven.

You cannot slacken in your mission, My child and My children. You will all go forward carrying even a heavy cross to the end of the road. For those who are given great graces much is expected of them - I will say, My child and My children, more is expected of them.

Veronica: Now Jesus is looking to the right and the left, and He's placing His hand out in front of Him like this, with three fingers extended, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Jesus: I bless you all, My children, as the Father blesses you in the Spirit of light. Keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your world. You will understand why, My children, soon.

Message segment at the Vigil of April 1, 1978

Our Lady: My child and My children, I have wandered with great speed to and fro across your earth gathering My children who will listen to Me in the last stages of My pleading to mankind. Yes, My children, I say the last stages, because you are fast approaching the close of your era.

O My children, if you only realized and acted upon My counsel! If you only realized what is coming fast upon you! Be it known to you in the past that there will be many eruptions of nature resulting in hurricanes, whirlwinds, floods, great heat, and plagues upon mankind.

All of this I have repeated to you over and over, because My Mother's heart is torn for you. My children, many of you have become blinded by sin. Many have closed their ears to My pleadings. Many go about as scoffers and look upon My mission as a subject for ridicule and derision. O My children, sad to say it has been written in the Book of life and has been said again and again, that many are called but few are chosen.

JESUS COULD NOT DIE FOR ALL

My Son died a cruel death upon His cross for you. He could not die for all, for only many have made themselves ready to come across the veil. Though We wished in Our hearts, all of Heaven wished that man would all turn from his ways, ways that offend the Eternal Father much, and return onto the narrow road that will lead him directly back to the Eternal Kingdom of Heaven - however, man has chosen to set himself upon the wide road filled with earthly pleasures. The sins of the flesh are condemning many to hell, My children.

In the past for many earth-years, I came to little children, to those without great worldly knowledge and schooling; I approached those who would give their hearts to Me, and would help by the direction of the Eternal Father, through the Eternal Father's plan, would help to bring back many of Our straying children to the fold.

My children, My Son's Church is passing through a terrible crisis. Please do not abandon it in these days of darkness, but stay and fight with prayers, good deeds, works of mercy, and good example.

The forces of evil, 666, are firmly entrenched in Rome. Many cardinals, the Red Hats, have fallen, and they now mislead many of the Purple Hats, the bishops.

My children, you will keep a firm foundation of faith in the hearts of your children. You cannot expect others to do this fatherly and motherly obligation. You as mothers and fathers are the keepers for the souls of your

children, and as such you are held accountable in the eyes of all Heaven for the fall of your children's souls. You will also as parents battle satan as he seeks to destroy your families. It will be father against son and mother against daughter, division in the homes, as satan becomes stronger in his conquest.

My children, pray constantly a vigil of prayer. I ask you not to do just lip service, My children, but pray from your hearts. The words do not have to be studied, but pray from your hearts. Ask and you shall receive. Believe and you will receive many graces.

The greatest gift you can bring to your fellow man now is to make him believe. Many are deeply entrenched in darkness of the spirit, and without your help the many will be lost to satan - eternal damnation and banishment.

My children, the forces of evil, 666 - and 666, I repeat, is Lucifer and his agents loosed from hell now to do full battle with the children of God. Lucifer knows that he has been given only a set time, and his time is growing short. You will, My children, if you continue without penance and sacrifice and atonement, you will find set loose upon the earth such horrors of immorality, debasement, murders, licentiousness, robberies. It will seem, My children, as if the world's people have gone mad. And they have gone mad, for sin is surely insanity!

REMAIN AS LITTLE CHILDREN TO ENTER HEAVEN

I repeat, My children, and I call you My children for reason. For unless you remain as children in heart, simple, devout, with piety, trusting in Jesus without question - unless you remain as little children, you cannot enter into the Kingdom of Heaven.

My children, many of your brothers and sisters are selling their souls to get to the head. What does it matter if you gain all of the world's graces - and they call them graces, but how they foul the supernatural! It is no grace, My children, to achieve worldly acclaim and fortune. True grace only comes from Heaven, the eternal Kingdom of your God.

My children, many of these so-called gifts that man seeks upon earth - these gifts are from satan and the seed for his downfall, man's downfall. Satan has placed upon earth all manner of enticements to destroy and soil souls. Recognize, My children, the way of evil set by satan and the true way of the cross as given by the example of My Son.

In order to follow My Son, My children, it will truly be the way of the cross. It is not an easy road, but the final conclusion of your stay upon earth will be as dramatic as any scene that man can ever experience upon earth. I assure you, My children, over the veil you will see a glory and a beauty beyond anything man could ever vision! I assure you again, My children, it is well worth the battle that you remain upon the narrow road, rejecting the things, the enticements of the world, and storing your supernatural graces in Heaven for your entry into the Kingdom.

Pray for your bishops, your cardinals. Pray for your priests and your pastors. They are the major source for attack now by 666. Yes, My children, 666, Lucifer and his agents entering into human bodies to bring about the fall of Rome to the enemy. Pray for your bishops that they be given the grace in the light to know how deep they have fallen into the darkness.

Message segment at the Vigil of May 3, 1978

Our Lady: My child and My children, We have asked for many victim souls, children of God who will offer themselves to the Eternal Father in sacrifice for the repatriation of souls.

Your world, the earth, is now covered in deep spiritual darkness. It is a sad fact, My children, that man has not profited by his past nor learned through a sad experience. Therefore, I have come to warn you over and over that unless you turn from your ways that offend your God and return the state of earth into even a small resemblance of its glory under God, you will receive a most terrible Chastisement. And many shall die in the Ball of Redemption.

My children, it is a sad fact also that human nature must often be brought to a chastisement to awaken mankind from his slumber. The Eternal Father watches with great anguish as man proceeds in becoming more debased and immoral.

DATE SET FOR CHASTISEMENT

The Eternal Father has set a date for the chastisement of mankind.

Forewarning has been given from Heaven to all cardinals and bishops that the Eternal Father has looked upon them and finds that they have misled the sheep and are giving, in their blindness, the world's people, mankind, over to satan and his agents.

The man from hell, the man of perdition, walks your earth now claiming many souls.

The need for a just chastisement is pressed upon Heaven by many of the clergy in My Son's House, His Church. I say again unto you that the Red Hat has fallen and the Purple Hat is being misled.

WOE TO THOSE WHO SCANDALIZE THE YOUNG

Your country and many countries throughout the world have given themselves over to immorality and unnatural vices of homosexuality and the perversion within childhood. Woe unto the man or woman who has taken part in the scandalizing of the young! Better that that being had died in his mother's womb than to scandalize one of the young! Parents, teachers, have you all become insane, selling the bodies of your children!

Red Hats, bishops, you go about earth oppressing the children of God, but you neither chastise nor condemn the evil ones in your House, the Church.

Your world, My children, is crying 'peace and security!' Recognize the signs of your times, for the end is near at hand as the world cries 'peace and security.'

My children, this is now the time for action with prayer. In normal, semi-normal times, when even the clergy could be labeled as pious and holy, satan set about to attack My Son's Church upon earth. But as time went on even the clergy gave themselves to the world, seeking not the graces from Heaven, neither calling upon the Holy Spirit to guide them, but giving themselves over to worldly pursuits leading to humanism and modernism in My Son's House.

A greater measure of responsibility will be given to the souls, the creatures - I find, My children, no name that could describe the state of a fallen soul! And what greater sorrow is there in Heaven but the sorrow of finding the teachers who have given themselves over to the world. With itching ears they are willing to experiment, looking for new doctrines, flying high in their knowledge to Heaven, and many labeling themselves as gods. Pagans they have become in their hearts, though they have an exterior of piety. Their lips come forth the sound of knowledgeable words, but I say unto you: Your words do not cover the blackness of your hearts before the Father.

Many are selling their souls to get to the head. Satan is in My Son's House now. No evil is ever triumphant; however, the Eternal Father permits this trial to mankind and the Church for the separation of the sheep from the goats. In this trial all that is rotten shall fall.

The children of light shall go forward with great perseverance, knowing that they will carry a heavy cross. For no man shall enter the Kingdom of Heaven unless he picks up his cross and follows My Son. The road shall not be an easy one, My children. It will be filled with thorns amid the roses. However, as you progress in sanctity, you

will find, My children, that you will relish this opportunity through suffering to gain graces that may be applied to the salvation of another soul. When many graces are given to a human being much is expected of him.

The Eternal Father is in full control of what is happening upon earth. As man has been given a free will, in this manner shall he be tried and tested.

You will all continue to pray a constant vigilance of prayer. Do not listen to the scoffers who will abound about you.

My children, you must retire from the world that has been given now to satan. Satan has set himself to claim his own, and many are falling fast into hell. The sins of the flesh condemn many to hell.

Veronica, My child, you will write to the Reverend Father and give him the knowledge of the truth of the message from Jacinta.

No man can understand the full ways of the Eternal Father, Who is long-suffering.

All that has been given through the years shall come to pass, My children. But I ask you in all charity not to wish for any destruction to come upon mankind; for you may be guilty in your hearts of pride, knowing that you have received the word and have prepared. But, My children, there are many souls now to reach, and you must not slacken in your work. The mission will go forward. You will be given many hands, My child, in your mission.

You understand, My child, the Eternal Father deemed it necessary that you do penance. You do well, My child, to offer your sufferings for another.

As there are saints through the ages, My children, there will be many saints coming forward out of these latter times. The children of light must go forward as beacons for others. They must retain the knowledge of the Faith.

The Eternal Father has permitted a delusion to be set upon the world so that those who have given themselves over to evil and sin must then accept the fruits of their wrongdoing.

No man in the light shall receive a heavier burden than he can carry, My child.

REMAIN IN YOUR PARISH CHURCHES

You will all remain in your parish churches. Though you may not understand all of My directions and counsel, you must accept this counsel; for the Eternal Father sees into the future and makes His plan in accordance.

Message segment at the Vigil of May 20, 1978

Jesus: My child and My children, a long discourse with you will not be necessary at this time. However, I wish to instruct you in the course of your life upon earth at this time.

DEVIIOUS AND INSIDIOUS EVIL

There are many deceptions taking place among you, and one being the falsification of the manner of the salvation of souls. When I was upon earth, I established the rules and I gave you My Church, My House. However, now I watch as many have gone forward with itching ears and novelty, and they are setting upon the world a new religion. Though their hearts may have started with good intent, this novelty and experimentation - My children, I assure you, what you are calling 'Pentecostals' and calling down upon you the 'Spirit,' it is a devious and insidious evil created by satan to take away from you the knowledge and the need for the institutionalized Church.

My children, you must understand that satan is at war now with My children and will use every means to close My House, My Church upon earth. The war now is entered upon Rome. There must be direct application of prayer, and knowledge applied through the Spirit of your God.

My children, understand that, with all of your modernization and your intent for good, you have been deceived by satan. Humanism and modernism is bringing about bad fruits, My children. A great measure of responsibility shall be given among those in My hierarchy in My Church that have allowed these errors to come in.

The suffering victim soul, your Holy Father, Pope Paul - he accepts his suffering with good heart. And there are many Judases about him who parade themselves as angels of light, but they have ravenous hearts of wolves. In disobedience they have used their rank to destroy from within. It was not in vain that Our Vicar cried out to you, 'There must be cracks within, for the smoke of satan has seeped in.'

Much that you read in your medias of communication, press, and your infernal machine, the television, has been monitored by the enemies of your God. The arms of the octopus are reaching out to ensnare the world, bringing you closer to a war that will end all wars with the destruction of flesh upon earth.

You cannot in your human nature understand the plan of your God, your Creator, but you can with your inborn conscience know in your hearts that you have misled, O bishops and cardinals, Our sheep! Turn back, I say unto you, for you shall be punished.

My Mother has been given a fond role among you as a Mediatrix between mankind and the Eternal Father.

SIGNS AND MANIFESTATIONS IN THE DAYS AHEAD

The Spirit of light and life will come down to aid you in the battle ahead. You must all open your hearts. Keep your eyes cast always upward to Heaven, for many signs and manifestations shall be given in the days ahead. However, you must test the spirits, for this is a game, a war far deadlier than any human war placed upon mankind. It is a war of the spirit world.

My children, you must understand, in order to deceive you, satan has set among you in human form teachers who will take from you the knowledge of the supernatural. Being of the spirit world, which is unknown in sight to the human eye, you must understand that he, satan, and his legions of demons loosed onto earth now from hell, must remain hidden to advance in their dastardly work.

My children, you will keep your sacramentals about you and upon your person. They were given to you for reason. Do not allow the scoffers to intimidate you and have you remove your safety and your armor, for satan has his agents now in human form.

You will all keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your country and the world. Already, My children, My own have been marked, and My own will know Me.

As disciples of the Eternal Father in these latter days, My children, you will go forward with the message to your brethren. Do not be concerned by rejection. You must expect rejection, for it is better, My children, to expect less, and then you will receive more with a glorious and lightened heart.

TELEVISION

My children, I caution you once more to watch carefully the lives and recreation procedures of your children. The infernal machine, your television, must be monitored in your homes, if you must have them. My Mother had suggested for your welfare, not forcefully but in obedience, that you remove these infernal machines. However, as parents you will monitor them for your children. And woe to the parents that neglect this duty, for many parents shall be slain by the young.

The knowledge of sin is extinct among you now, for sin has become a way of life. Children shall rise against parents; murders shall be rampant. This is all the result of the bad fruits that you have sown, My children.

The Eternal Father watches. His hand is ready for the release of the Ball upon you. It is in the atmosphere, My children.

Cast aside the scoffers who intimidate you in your work of the mission, My children. Pray for them, but do not allow them to disturb your peace. Go forward, and whatever you will suffer, you will accept as penance for the salvation of souls upon earth.

The numbers of souls can be counted in the few at this time, who will enter directly into the Kingdom of everlasting light and love, for the numbers of souls now entering into hell are as numerous as the snowflakes that fell from your past winters! And there are many mitres now among them.

Pray, My children, for your priests, your bishops, your cardinals. Too few pray for them, for in their awe and their knowledge, they believed in the past, My children, that these hierarchy had a special passport to Heaven. No, My children, they have a human nature also, and human frailties, and must be protected by prayer and penance and sacrifice, and this means the prayer, penance and sacrifice of others also, for them.

In your charity of heart, in your love of human nature that We hear man speaking of as he falls into the errors of modernism and humanism - true love lies in prayers and sacrifice for an individual, for when you come over the veil, I assure you, it is only love and prayers that can follow you.

Veronica: Now Jesus is extending His hand out, like this, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is coming down. I didn't see Her standing over on the right side, but She's coming down through the sky. Michael now has closed his wings. It makes him look a little small. He's quite large, but he looks a little small with his wings down. And he is behind Our Lady and Jesus, and covering the whole - almost three-quarters of the sky above us. And Jesus now is floating over to His right side, our left side. Our Lady is following behind Him. She looks very frail this evening, Our Lady. And Jesus is placing His hand out like this, looking down, and blessing the people: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Jesus is turning. It's very windy. Our Lady's skirts are being caught, too; they're blowing heavily. But Our Lady has a very, very full skirt. It's very noticeable when the wind catches it. And now They're crossing the sky; They're just floating across. It's so wonderful, the way They move without even, like - it seems like moving! I can't explain it. They just go across the sky, carried like on the wind, like They're weightless. Just beautiful! Yes, They look very solid except for the light. Now Jesus is cutting across, and He's come over to the right side, and He's looking down and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady's standing there. She now has joined Her hands in prayer, and Jesus is nodding in agreement.

Jesus: My children and My child, remember: a constant vigil of prayer. Prayer, atonement, and sacrifice for all mankind, My children. And remember, My child, the message is for all mankind.

Message segment at the Vigil of May 27, 1978

Our Lady: My child and My children, the world is in great crisis now, My children. The battle rages in the hearts and actions of mankind now. It is truly the war of the spirits.

My child, I have asked you to go without sleep, but, My child, have no fear. You shall not be laid low by this lack of sleep. There is reason for it. Penance is always difficult, My child and My children, but at the end of penance is a great joy.

ROME IN A STATE OF SIEGE

My child and My children, Rome is in a state of siege now. You must all pray for your cardinals and your bishops. Because of the love of money, because of the seeking for worldly riches and gain and power, many are selling their soul to get to the head, and they wear the red hats and the purple hats.

My children, because there are too few prayers and acts of penance, the Eternal City of Rome is under siege. Communism shall be the scourge of all mankind, but it is only one arm, one talon of the octopus. There are many forces in the world other than the major force of evil.

It is sad to say, My children, that mankind by his actions shall bring about his own destruction.

It is most difficult, My children - I understand, as your Mother, the difficulty you have in offering yourselves as victim souls for the repatriation of mankind. You must all make yourselves insensitive to the mockery and the abuse from others who have entered into darkness and refuse to allow the light to come in.

My Son, in His travels upon earth, was rejected. Many scoffed and even cast rocks at Him. This did not discourage Him upon His way, for He was in all obedience with the Eternal Father and the Spirit of life and light, and He always kept His heart and His eyes upwards toward Heaven. His goal gave Him His strength and His perseverance upon the way.

My children, you must understand that many are called but few are chosen. I cry from this knowledge, for it is My purpose to come to you as your Mother to save all of Our children. But this has never come to a reality because, My children, many have allowed their hearts to become hardened. Their ears are closed, and they only open their ears to listen to all of the heresy, to all of the modernism and humanistic tendencies, even coming to them from their teachers, even in My Son's Church, His House upon earth.

My Son is the door to His Church. Unless people enter this door to visit with My Son, they shall not receive a grace. Because many who enter are thieves and robbers, not only seeking to destroy souls, to steal souls from the Eternal Father for satan, but they seek after worldly treasures. My Son's House is becoming a den of thieves. My Son calls to you as His faithful and true disciples to rid His House of these thieves who despoil His Body.

I have visited My Son's House seeing all of the abominations being committed in the name of peace, love, and brotherhood, a delusion and deception upon mankind from satan. For no love or peace shall come to mankind unless he places his God first and above all men or man.

Message segment at the Vigil of May 27, 1978

Jesus: Repeat, My child.

My child and My children, children of the world, recognize now that the time is growing short. You must work now with great diligence and fortitude.

My child, a worker shall be removed from your group. Do not despair. He is saved.

Many victim souls are being offered to slow the disintegration of My Church in Rome. I say disintegration, because the red armies are gathering within the portals. As My Mother has counseled you, My children, many have sold their souls to get to the head. How many times have I shouted warnings to My hierarchy! How many times

has My Mother passed among you, crying out to you, crying from the rooftops! My children, She has shouted, for the day is upon you now and the darkness is growing deeper, darkness of the spirit.

Repeat, My child, the message given to you in the past for all mankind.

The end is not as far as you can see;
Already there is apostasy.
Man cast his lot and gathered the coals
To stoke the fires that burn the souls.
The days are numbered, the hours are few;
So work and pray and try to do
The work that's given in the light,
Until that sad time when all is night.

My child and My children, many messages are given in prose for some, and in straight writings for others. You must remember, My children, not one human being accepts it in the same vein.

JACINTA 1972 PHOTOGRAPH

The photograph Jacinta 1972 was given to mankind as a puzzle for the human race to figure out; and I say and repeat again to you: if not solved in due time I will set the answer upon the world Myself. Jacinta 1972.

My Mother came to you at Fatima warning that unless man stopped his path to perdition, Russia would spread her errors throughout your world causing misery, sufferings, and death and enslavement. My children, you did not listen and act upon Her counsel then, just as many now do not listen and act upon Her counsel. It is a part of human nature to exercise too free a will to reject. And this, I say, falls also onto My pastors who are scattering My sheep in My House.

No man shall deem himself beyond a just punishment for his actions without repentance. Bishops and cardinals, shall you stand before Me and say that your teachings have been pure in My sight? I say unto you that you have degraded your vocation. You have turned many away from the portals of My House upon earth, and as such I shall call you unto Me and reject you as well as you have rejected the Spirit of life.



Message segment at the Vigil of May 30, 1978

Our Lady: My child, I do not expect you to understand the full import of this message I have given you in sight, but know, My child, that satan knows that the almighty Father in Heaven has sent Me to you to fight the good cause of saving the children of God from satan. Satan now seeks to defile everything holy and sacred to My Son.

Satan will use human beings who have become walking shells and dead spirits to trample the meaningful cross of My Son beneath their feet. As you seek to harm the Mother, you hurt the Son, and in this manner shall you be repaid measure for measure for your evil.

Because as a generation you have given yourselves over to sin and abominations even reaching into the House, the Church of My Son, you bring upon yourselves a just punishment. All who remain of well spirit will have nothing to fear. They will go through the approaching trials with great confidence and love for My Son.

CHURCH TO BE DIRECTED FOR SHORT TIME BY SATAN

The Church of My Son, that is being stripped of all holiness, shall emerge with the world and the world's leaders to be directed for a short time by satan.

I have asked you, My children, to pray for your Holy Father, Pope Paul, in Rome. Already those in command, who have assumed command by fraud, are planning his successor, and he shall be the agent of hell.

Do not go about disparaging your Holy Father, Pope Paul VI. He is not the Antichrist. You are deluded in your reasoning if you place this title upon him. He is not the Antichrist pope. The next one shall be he.

My children, as parents you must now protect your children. My Son's House, His Church, is being stripped of all holiness, the destruction of its doctrine, tradition, paving the way for the ultimate goal of those in the power of satan to destroy My Son's Church by creating a church of man. They are rebuilding slowly while awaiting the next conclave. They are preparing the way for the destruction of all mankind, for when the Church and the world become as one, you will know that the end has come for mankind.

My children and My child, I know of your great sorrow. They cannot crucify Me any more, My children, with all of their blasphemous slander. My Son has suffered all at their hands. His heart, His wounds have bled over and over because of the sins of mankind. Your generation has become a perverse generation, crying out to Heaven for a just chastisement.

Your world shall soon be visited by a baptism of fire. Is this what you want? You shall not escape this baptism of fire, for sin is insanity, and one insane mind shall plunge you into a bloodbath and the destruction by fire.

I shall not spend precious moments of prayer now repeating My counsel to you: prayer, penance, and atonement for all mankind now. The few have held back the Warning; the few have gained time for many more to turn back and be saved. And I repeat to you, My children, the sad truth that only a few shall be saved in the final count - only a few!

Bishops and cardinals in My Son's Church, you have fallen asleep. You go about with your heads in the clouds, dusty clouds, dark clouds that blind you. Awaken from your slumber while there is time. The time is growing short. How many earth-years do I come to you to warn you? You cannot hide the truth now, My children and My pastors. It is too late. The time of the Apocalypse is upon you; your days are numbered. You must save now your soul and the souls of all under your care. Convert the unbeliever while there is time.

My children, the Eternal Father in the Trinity has deemed it well that I come to you as a Mediatrix between God and man. Having been a mother upon earth with a human nature also, I understand your failings; I understand your trials, but you can rise above them with prayer and acts of sacrifice. You, too, can be recovered if you will try and ask to be saved. The Eternal Father has created every living being upon earth, and as a good Father, a loving Father, He wishes that all are saved. But it is a sad truth, My child and My children: though He wishes all to be saved, only a few will be saved.

He died, My Son, a torturous death of heart and body upon the cross, for all. But only many were ready, and only many could be called.

Message segment at the Vigil of June 1, 1978

Jesus: My child and My children, as I cast My glance upon mankind and watch the world in turmoil, I repeat over again My counsel to all mankind to listen to the words of My Mother and other personages sent from Heaven to be with you in these desperate days. I do not have to repeat the warnings from Heaven, but I must tell you, My children, that you will act upon these warnings or you shall receive the dire consequences.

All who are of well spirit will go through these days with patience. Be long-suffering, My children, accepting all for the honor and glory of your God.

There are many now in your world who have become, given themselves over to satan, Lucifer, Luciel, known to you. Satan is Lucifer and his agents. They gather together throughout the world wherever there is darkness of spirit to do great battle with the children of God.

My children, I have not been unaffected by the slanderous approaches to My Mother through Her children who have gone astray. But know that for every slight to the beauty of My Mother, every thorn in Her heart, shall be given double to the perpetrator of such evil.

I have warned you in the past, and in all charity of heart I counsel you again to pray a constant vigilance of prayer and not spend your time gathering riches and power upon your earth. I assure you, My children, that if you force My hand upon you, all will be rubble. Your riches will become as naught. Better that you gather your riches that cannot be destroyed upon earth, the supernatural graces and riches to store for your entrance over the veil. It will be but a short time now before many of you who hear My voice and reject it or accept it will be passing over the veil. Many shall die in the great flame of the Ball of Redemption. Are you ready, My children? I repeat: Many shall die in the great flame of the Ball of Redemption! Are you ready, My children?

My child, you will hasten in your mission. I advise you now to spend less time with worldly associates. You must retire from the world. Bar your doors to all but your family, your immediate family and close workers. There is no time, My child, now for idle chatter or sociability. All must be now for the honor and glory of your God and the repatriation of all souls within the power given from God to all who will give themselves as victims to the merciful heart of the Eternal Father.

As disciples of the latter days, My children, much shall be asked of you, but I assure you: all that you give in faith and charity shall be returned to you threefold.

I ask you not to judge your brother or sister but to counsel them. Permissiveness is not accepted in the redemption of souls. It is one thing, My children, to maintain discipline, and another to become lackadaisical and going along like ducks in water, letting everything roll off your backs, neither caring nor searching for the truth.

Many of My pastors, the leaders in My House, My Church upon earth, have joined the groups of the ducks. And I must say that many are goats now, My children; and I assure you We are busy now from Heaven separating the sheep from the goats.

One word of caution, My children: As you go about crying 'peace and security,' the world's leaders are gathering for war. There shall be no peace, no security, without God the Father as the leader for your world, the earth. Reject Him, cast Him aside, and satan then becomes your leader. And he has one mission: to destroy each and every soul upon earth so that he may capture them as prisoners in the eternal kingdom of the damned, Hades, hell - eternal banishment from the light.

Satan may come to you with many faces. That is why We caution you often to recognize the faces of evil about you. There is a war now, My children, taking place - a war of the spirits, a war, a supernatural war. And you must now use graces to fight in the supernatural.

Many manifestations shall take place upon earth. One already has taken place: the UFOs that you call unknown flying objects. They are creations of satan and are supernatural. They are to delude you into believing that there is life beyond earth. That is a fallacy and a lie.

My children, maintain the Faith in your hearts; keep the firm foundation of faith in the hearts of your children and your families. When I return to earth, shall I find among you even a flicker of faith left, My children?

Satan has set himself now in Rome. He plans to do great battle in the hierarchy. It will be bishop against bishop and cardinal against cardinal. All that is rotten must fall. Do not be concerned in the outcome, My children, for the eventual victory is with Heaven. This is all allowed, permitted by the Eternal Father, by reason of separating the sheep from the goats. It will be a test for all mankind.

All who accept the errors of modernism and humanism will find it most difficult to maintain the truth and stay on the narrow road. I gave you, in My visit upon earth, the rule and the way. You must follow it or you will fall. Keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your country and all of the countries upon earth.

Message segment at the Vigil of August 5, 1978

Jesus: My child and My children, this has been a time in history most crucial to the lives of mankind and the well-being of My House, My Church upon earth.

I am not going to go through with you a repetition of My Mother's counsel to you. Suffice it to say now that all warnings given from Heaven that have been rejected must bring forth foul fruits. I say this unto you with good meaning that no firm tree shall bear bad fruits. The vine must be shaken, and all that is rotten must fall!

I repeat unto you, O pastors in My House: you have scattered the sheep, and now you must pray and do penance and make atonement to the heart that has been injured by you, the heart of the Eternal Father that you have smite with the knife by your arrogance and pride.

My children, Our Vicar, your Holy Father upon earth, was sacrificed for you. I cannot describe to you with your limited knowledge of the supernatural, the manner of his sacrifice. Be it enough that I say unto you that in the days ahead there will be many martyrs, there will be many latter-day saints coming out of the conflagration.

I have watched mankind progressing deeper into darkness of spirit. Yes, the Eternal Father will not destroy the earth as in the past, but there will be a gradual separation of the sheep from the goats by trial and test in suffering.

My children, all that has been given you in counsel by My Mother must come to pass. What was to happen in the future shall be now!

I have warned you time and time again that there is a balance now over mankind, a balance held by the angels. And I say unto you that these angels are being stationed at the four corners of the earth.

I have counseled you in the past, and I say again, even if your hearts are hardened and your ears have become deaf through sin, I say unto you: you must now take the Book of life, your Bible, and read it over and over again. Detach yourselves from the world that has been given to satan - Lucifer and his agents, the forces of 666 that now are ready to enter upon the Seat of Peter.

My children, unless you pray and do penance now, your world will go into such darkness of spirit that man shall become as an animal! Trials upon earth, both physical and spiritual, will bring about the time when man shall envy the dead! Charity will grow cold in the hearts of many, so great will be the evil.

There have been sacramentals given to mankind for his protection. My Mother extended to you the pearls of prayer, the Rosary. My Mother extended to you the brown cloth, and you will wear it or perish!

My children, you are as a man divided. Your spirit is darkened while your body and worldly inclinations capture you in a prison where you seek nothing but pleasures of the flesh and sensuality. You must now divest yourselves, strip yourselves of all worldly seeking or you will be lost! A house divided will fall! A Church divided will close its doors! Only a remnant will survive. Be it known that when I return, will I expect, may I expect to find even a small flicker of faith left upon earth?

Pastors, cardinals, bishops in My House, My Church, what are you trying to rebuild, a church of man without angels to guide you? What are you trying to renew? Has not My Church, My House, withstood all of the trials of time? It will stand again, but My concern as your God is the number of souls that are being lost to Heaven in this trial! The Eternal Father does not want one sheep lost to Him! Each and every soul upon earth is precious to Him.

Pastors, when you come before Me for judgment, shall you stand before Me and say that your teaching has been pure in My sight? I will cast you away from Me into the fires of eternal damnation for your laxity and for your consorting with evil! Many are selling their souls to get to the head, and what does it gain a man if he gather all of the world's treasures? Not one of them can he take with him over the veil! Store your treasures in Heaven for your reprieve. It will be your true passport to Heaven. Without it you are lost!

Heaven is gained by merit. It is a narrow road, and too few stay upon it, for the diversions and the pleasures of life lure them away. The road is narrow, but all who remain gain eternal life in the Kingdom of your God. All who fall away and don't return must spend endless years in purgatory. And others give themselves willfully, and I say 'willfully,' for no man is lost to satan, to Lucifer, unless he goes to him of his own free will. Today, in your generation, souls are falling into hell as numerous as the snowflakes that fall from the heavens!

CONSTANT VIGIL OF PRAYER UNTIL SEAT OF PETER IS FILLED

Pray for your bishops; pray for your cardinals. And My children, you must keep a constant vigilance of prayer going until the Seat of Peter is filled. Woe to the man who rejects the counsel of My Mother! A Church in darkness wears a band of death about it.

Message segment at the Vigil of August 19, 1978

Jesus: My child, I do not wish to give you difficult days. However, Our direction to you is given for reason, My child. You must understand that Lucifer always seeks to remove you from your mission. Therefore, you will follow Our direction most carefully. Send out quickly the Message from Heaven. There is no time to lose.

My child, you will be very busy before you leave on a mission.

NEWS FOR MANKIND

The days coming will be days filled with news for mankind, and I say unto you as your God: **It is in the will of the Eternal Father that the world of man upon earth must make a decided change for the better, or the world must come to a closing of the era.**

I do not have to repeat over and over the warnings given from Heaven through My Mother, Who has wandered from coast to coast, country to country, trying desperately to reach your hearts before it is too late. Through countless earth-years Her direction was given and cast aside. **An apathy had set in to the hearts of many.**

My children, you have little time left to go about with your ears closed. You will listen to My Mother's counsel and act upon it. The sins of mankind are crying out for a just punishment, the Chastisement of the Ball of Redemption.

U.S. TO BE DIVIDED IN LAND BY DISASTER

As in the time of Noe Heaven sent to mankind prophets, instruments for warning the world of a coming disaster, I say unto you now as your God: enough warnings have been given! My Mother has pleaded your cause well, or many more would have been removed from the earth in disasters. My children, your country, the United States, shall soon be divided in land by disaster. Many souls shall be lost to the world, and many souls shall be lost to Heaven.

My children, all who have received the grace to hear and accept My Mother's Mission from Heaven must now go forward as disciples of these latter days. You must counsel all within hearing of the coming Chastisement. No man, woman, or child shall be lost unless it is of his wish, his will. We cannot force you into the Kingdom of Heaven. It must be a desire of the heart. However, many of good charity and love have offered their prayers and sacrifices for your repatriation. As such, many can enter Heaven, not on their own full merit but by the sacrifice of others who care.

DISTURBANCES OF NATURE TO INCREASE

Earthquakes, disturbances of nature, shall now increase and claim many lives. I shall not give you a full accounting of the plan from Heaven to redeem your world. All I will tell you now is that you must pray a constant vigilance of prayer. Do penance, make atonement to the Eternal Father, Who is much offended by the sins of your generation.

The world, the earth, the abode of the prince of darkness, has become a cesspool of sin reaching into each and every nation. No nation on earth now is free of this corruption. There are little pockets, sections of each nation, that is trying with diligence and prayer to restore the nation, My children. These little lights from Heaven shall keep the flicker of faith in the hearts of the few. I say 'the few,' because I cry out often, 'When I return in the final battle, shall I find even a flicker of faith burning in the hearts of man?' My pastors, shall I tearfully and with regret

have to gather the faithful and true ones in one small section, and shall I have to banish others into the abyss of damnation? The final outcome for mankind lies within your domain!

NEW YORK, CITY OF SIN, TO FALL

You are well aware of the city of sin, New York, the center, the cancer for evil, that has infected all nations of the world. As such this city shall fall! My children, do not be afearred of this message, for those who are to be saved shall be removed.

CARDINALS TO MAKE DECISION

You will all now keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your country and the world. Pray for your bishops, your cardinals in Rome. The decision they are planning shall bring on a great catastrophe to My Church and to the peoples of the world, for many souls shall be lost unless they change this decision.

My children, wear your sacramentals, I caution you anew. Pray always, morning, noon, and night, for you never know when the angel of death shall place his hand upon you.

Message segment at the Vigil of September 7, 1978

Our Lady: My child, if you remember, I have counseled you in the past that all would remain secret until the proper moment. Now I give you this knowledge, My child, for all mankind to listen to and understand.

LUCIFER ENTERED ROME IN 1972

In the city of Rome there will be great confusion and trial. Satan, Lucifer in human form, entered into Rome in the year 1972. He cut off the rule, the role of the Holy Father, Pope Paul VI. Lucifer has controlled Rome and continues this control now. And I tell you now, My children, unless you pray and make My counsel known to all of the ruling fathers of the Eternal City of Rome, My Son's Church, His House, would be forced into the catacombs. A great struggle lies ahead for mankind. The eventual outcome is for good of all, for this trial in My Son's Church will be a true proving ground for all the faithful. Many latter-day saints shall rise out of the tribulation.

TRADITION SAFEGUARD AGAINST SCHISM

My child and My children, I need not repeat to you the **necessity to retain tradition**. It was like a valve, a safeguard from the eruption of My Son's Church, a schism, a division within My Son's House upon earth. I cry unto you, your Mother, as I hasten back and forth bringing you the message, the counsel from Heaven. You must recognize - bishops, cardinals, and pastors, you must recognize what is happening now in My Son's House. There is being rebuilt before your very eyes another religion, another church of man. No angels are helping in this building.

My children, do not become discouraged. When you meet with trial, you will say, My Jesus, my confidence! I wish all of you to go forward as saints of the latter days, disciples of My Son, and bring the Message from Heaven

to all. Do not become discouraged along the way by those who scoff at you or reject this message. Believe Me, My children, when I say to you that My own will know Me.

Your mission now, My children, is to give each and every one you meet with this message, regardless of race, color, or creed. The message I bring from Heaven is for all mankind. Terrible judgments shall be set upon your world. These judgments will not consider race, creed, or religion.

ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH THE ONLY TRUE RELIGION

O My children, I will not go into a long discourse now with you about charity and love for your neighbor, but you must understand: you cannot judge your neighbor. You must pray for them. However, you cannot become weak and permissive. You must stand forth as bearers of the light, carriers of the truth. You have been given by your baptism entrance into the only true religion upon earth, the Roman Catholic Church under My Son, Jesus. Though man in his arrogance and pride has forgotten His role and His rule, you must carry it forward. Retain the Faith and the truth in the hearts of mankind.

Yes, My children, I cannot bring you erroneous discourse with words of happiness and cheer at this time. I can only give you the facts of what has taken place. The present conditions in the world, in My Son's Church, and in Rome, have been well promoted by Lucifer and his agents. His power is great, but you can always break his rule with prayer and penance.

EPIDEMIC OF GREAT PROPORTION

My children, prayer, atonement, and sacrifice I beg of you, for many shall die upon earth. Death shall become commonplace. Already there will be loosed upon you an epidemic of great proportion, taking many lives.

Will you not wake up from your slumber and understand that the Eternal Father gives you warning upon warning. Have you hardened your hearts to the existence of your God? No man shall place himself above the Eternal Father, his God. No man shall control life and death, though there are murderers among you. Much is permitted by the Eternal Father, but no evil is ever triumphant.

My children, you do not learn from your errors. Do you not see what you are doing in your quest for peace and security? You are stockpiling armaments for the world's destruction. You are gathering riches for security, but they are materialistic riches. Nothing spiritual is going in for your welfare.

Many of you, and many who now hear My counsel will be removed from the earth soon. Death shall be commonplace in your streets.

My children, I do not come to you or send among you prophets of doom, but I send among you prophets with truth of what is to be. So come out of your slumber, pastors. You have the greatest responsibility, as leaders of My Son's sheep, to save them! Save their souls and you will also save their bodies. Destroy their souls and their body shall also die. Think and ponder upon this counsel, O pastors. The time is growing short for your reprieve.

My child, you will continue sending the mission on its way. You will receive much help in the future. I cannot promise you physical health, My child, but I can promise you a great reward from the Eternal Father if you persevere upon your mission.

Veronica: Now Our Lady is taking Her Rosary from about Her waist and extending the beautiful golden crucifix in front of Her, like this, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now the sky is opening up, and I can see another couple, a lady and a man, coming down from the back of the sky. Oh, I know who they are! He's dressed all in brown, the man. I know Saint Joseph. Saint Joseph is there! Oh, and there's the Blessed Mother's mother. Oh, look! Oh, isn't that beautiful! Oh, they look so loving. It's so wonderful to see them together. Oh!

Now they're looking about, and I can see Saint Joseph now. He's moving over to the right, and he has - the first time I've noticed that he has a long staff in his hand. He's placing it in his left hand now, and he's pointing up to the sky. And written in the sky is 666, and under it a moon. But it's, it's not quite a half-moon; it looks like a quarter-moon. But it is a moon, definitely a moon, shaded in darkness until it makes like a quarter-moon. And the 666 is blazing red in the sky, very, very heavy red. Oh, my! Oh, my! My, it's very - I don't know whether to feel frightened.

Now the 666 is beginning to fade out. Oh, and Saint Joseph now is putting his staff into his right hand now, and he's floating over. He doesn't walk; he also floats like Our Lady and Jesus do. He's floating over now to Our Lady and Her mother - oh, Anne.

Now they're looking over to the left side of the sky - that would be their right side, and they're pointing upward. And - oh, my goodness! They're pointing up in the sky, and there's a very large cross up there, a crucifix, and - oh, my! I can see Jesus on the cross, as living! Oh, but He's suffering terribly. I can see His head covered with the crown of thorns. I mean covered! It goes down to His forehead and covers His whole head. And there's blood running down His face, and He's in terrible pain.

PASSION OF THE MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST

But now rising above the cross is a bishop's mitre, a large bishop's mitre. And now I hear a voice coming from the right. Saint Joseph is saying:

St. Joseph - The mystical body of Christ is now passing through its passion. The mystical body of Christ is now passing through its passion.

Veronica: Now it's like there's an evaporation of the whole scene. I can't see the cross with Jesus on it now. It's as though the sky has closed in. Oh!

And now Our Lady is standing there with Her mother and father, and She's smiling. And now She's motioning for me to be seated.

Our Lady: You will take an additional photograph, My child.

[Pause]

Veronica: The sky all about the trees has become a very deep pink in color. It's a beautiful warm color. I can't explain it. I haven't seen this color, this pink, anywhere on earth. It's so beautiful, it gives you such a wonderful glow just to be looking into it. Now over a little - not to the center but over on the right side of the sky I can see a tremendous pinpoint of light coming through the sky. And the sky is opening up now just as though some type of light has penetrated and opened the sky clear up.

Jesus is coming forward. I can see Him very clearly now. He's a small figure. He's traveled quite a distance, it appears, but I can see Jesus now. He's coming through the light. It's becoming circular now, the light, and it seems to be like pushing the clouds back in the sky. Oh, it's magnificent to see! He's blowing forward. He's not walking - just stands still and He's carried forward.

And Jesus has on a beige type of gown. It's very loose, and it has a belting of - looks like a tan type of skin. It's lighter this time than I saw Him in the last time, the belting about His gown. He has a burgundy-colored cape on, and now I notice that the cord is a gold color that ties just under His neck, under His chest. His beard - He has a very short beard, Jesus. It covers the cording a little as He's looking down. His hair is blowing very freely. In the light now it appears that Jesus has reddish brown hair. It could be sort of a medium brown, but I don't know if it's

the reflection from the cape or the light, the beautiful light that comes out from within Jesus, too. I can't explain it. It seems to come from inside of Him out, just glowing.

And now Jesus is extending - He's coming over now across the sky and standing directly over Our Lady's statue. Now He's pulling His robe about Him. It's quite windy. And He's extending His three fingers out, like this, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Now Jesus is looking about, and He's touching now His first finger to His lips.

Jesus: My child and My children, I was greatly amused, My child, at your not recognizing Joachim. However, We try to give you a good example of true family life. The husband, the wife, the mother, the father. I say this because We are in great sorrow over the number of families that have been torn apart with discord. Much of this suffering within the homes has come because of sin in the hearts of the family.

My child and My children, make it known to all that the road to Heaven was never easy, but you can make it much easier upon yourselves and your families if you follow the rules, if you follow the Commandments from the Eternal Father. The changes that We see taking place in My House and upon earth are not good, for many, many souls are falling into hell. And a great measure of responsibility now is with those who have been called to the holy orders, who have given themselves to represent Me upon earth. Shall I say that I have found many Judases now within My House? Cannot this situation be changed?

There is only one way that this can be stopped, this evil that has seeped into My House and into the hearts of all mankind. You must stop now your seeking for change and novelty. You must restore My Church to its former glory. Admit your error. Do not conceal this with pride and arrogance.

Remember there was the time when it was necessary to cast Luciel and his followers from Heaven - Lucifer, who now goads you on to hell with him, upon earth. He had to be cast from Heaven because he, too, became prideful and arrogant, seeking to make himself another living god. This cannot be done. You cannot be above your Creator.

No man can live forever in the body upon earth. And when he comes before Us in the spirit, he will be judged for the time he has spent upon earth. If he has not worked for the salvation of his soul and for the glory of Heaven, he will be condemned to hell! Many mitres, bishops, are leaving the narrow road and turning off onto a wide road that is leading them to hell. They start with all good intentions and then they lose the road.

I gave you a simple plan with the construction of My House, My Church upon earth. But now you want to reform it, until you will split My House asunder with many denominations, many new denominations. I ask that My Church be universal, apostolic, and the savior of souls. However, there are rules to be followed, doctrines to remain unchanged. Tradition to be withheld.

My children, you must now stop these innovations. You have become purveyors of error. You are not bringing the gospels and the truth to My children, My sheep. Tradition must be held! It is the strongest factor within the building of My Church. I am the foundation, but Tradition must be continued. The rules, the Tradition, were given for reason. You were given a plan to follow. You know the truth; you are withholding the truth from My sheep. You are changing the truth for your own reasons, and this reasoning is not guided by the light but by the spirit of darkness.

Pastors, when you stand before Me will you say, will you be able to say that your teaching has been pure in My sight? I shall say: 'Remove yourselves from Me, O vermin, because as teachers you have used and misused your role to destroy the sheep and scatter the sheep!

I give, as your God, a warning to all bishops and cardinals to stop! Hasten to review the past. The fruits have been rotten, and I am about to shake you from the vine! Do not starve My sheep! There are many sheep to gather. The pastures are rich but the sheep grow thin. They are starving for the spirit of light.

My children, My little ones - and I say 'little ones' not because of your size or your stature but because you have listened to the counsel from Heaven and become one of the drops in the ocean that shall spread out and assimilate into the hearts of mankind to prevent the full capitulation, fall of Rome to the Antichrist.

Message segment at the Vigil of September 13, 1978

Our Lady: My child and My children, if I could take you with Me to the city of Rome and open the doors for you to see what is taking place, perhaps this knowledge could forestall the advance of 666 and his agents in Rome.

As a nucleus for religion, the eyes of the world focus upon the Holy City, which is now becoming steeped in darkness. The light has not passed that way.

MANY ENTERED CHURCH TO DO HARM

My children and My child, in past counsel to you I hastened with great urgency to warn you that My Son shall be recrucified by His own. In the Holy City of Rome many Red Hats have now become the Judases in the hierarchy. As men of the cross they have now won for themselves the title of evil men of the cross. Many have entered My Son's House, His Church upon earth, to do harm. I warned you, O pastors, bishops, cardinals, that you have been infiltrated. Your actions now have brought a reverberation from about the world, and it has been in wake of a coming cataclysm and tribulation to mankind.

Know ye all who hear My voice, as a Mother of great sorrow for Her children, that mankind has turned away from the light and sin has become a way of life. The multitudes are hastening to the cities for wealth, riches, and power. The great cities shall fall from tribulation. The great powers of the world shall be defeated slowly, until the ultimate victory over evil comes with My Son and the angels from Heaven.

My children, there is now raging upon earth a battle of the spirits. Every man, woman, and child shall be affected by this war of the spirits. You must go forward now as disciples of My Son, and many saints shall come forth from the great tribulation.

How many times in My past travels upon earth did I counsel you to avoid the pitfalls that would bring what was to happen in the future upon your present generation? How many listened to My counsel and acted upon it? Too few, My children, too few!

DO NOT DESPISE PROPHECY

My children, do not despise prophecy. The Eternal Father has found it necessary to set among you many prophets. They are not prophets of doom nor false prophets. They are prophets appointed by Heaven to guide you in these desperate days. I say unto you, look for the false prophets in My Son's House, those who bring you doctrines of demons. So powerful are they under Lucifer that many of the hierarchy now go forth with itching ears, searching for a new religion, deluded by satan and his agents.

It is not without reason that all of the past descendants of Peter guided you well against the false precepts of modernism and humanism in My Son's Church and the world. And now, My children, it is of a fact: by their fruits will they be known. And what have been the fruits of this humanistic and modernistic approach but discord, disunity, and a loss of souls to Heaven.

I say unto you: unless you turn back now, bishops and cardinals, and restore My Son's House Do not be prideful; it is too late for false pride! You must admit your errors. Turn back and start over! You were given a simple rule to follow. These rules were given to you and written for you in the Book of life, your Bible. You have chosen in your arrogance and pride to cast aside these teachings and to build another church upon earth, a church of man. You are building it without the help of the angels.

My children, I come to you as your Mother, as a Mediatrix from God to man, chosen by the Eternal Father, with this plan to save you. Will you not listen to Me now? There is so little time left.

There are many 'isms' in the world now, corrupting the sheep.

My children, you must pray always now. The more you give to yourself of the world, the more you seek the riches, the pleasures of the world, the more you will dim the light in your soul. There is now a point in the nature of man that he can choose between Heaven or the flesh. Many souls are falling fast into hell because of sins of the flesh.

My children, guard the youth. Protect your family now, and you will not have your heart torn in the near future. There is much discord now, My children. We observe in family life a disunity which is not good. There must be discipline by the father and the mother. Faith shall be your beacon. Faith shall make you victorious. Believe, and you will be given the way.

All of your years now have been given to worldly pursuits, but you must now cast that all aside and spend the remaining time doing penance, making atonement for a God, to a God Who has already been too much offended.

Pray, My children. A constant vigilance of prayer must be kept throughout your country and the world. Do not abandon My Son in His Church. Do not be deluded by those who call the Mass invalid. My Son is there. He does not want the doors to close in His houses, His Church, for He is the door. Though robbers and thieves often enter, He is still the door. Come and seek Him in His House. You will not be abandoned, My children. Only the man of sin shall be given over to a reprobate sense.

STEPS FOR HOLY ORDERS MUST BE FOLLOWED

You must keep in your hearts the knowledge of the true priesthood of My Son. The steps for obtaining Holy Orders must be followed. They have been developed through heavenly guidance for reason. No women must enter onto the holy place of the sacrifice.

My children, much of the external symptoms of degradation and decadence are evident. They are not to be overlooked as being meaningless. As a drop in the bucket they will add up. Everything upon earth has meaning in the eyes of God, be it good or bad, or for good and for bad.

My children, the Eternal Father has a plan for each and every life upon earth. Sin must not be condoned. We ask you not to judge your sisters or your brothers, but neither will you condone sin with permissiveness or compromise.

My children, you must not discard your sacramentals. They are your armor now in this war of the spirits. Be sure, My children, that your little ones wear a sacramental day and night for their protection.

Message segment at the Vigil of Octob 6, 1978

Jesus: My child, I realize the great strain upon your physical body this past week. I do not intend to tax you any farther with a long discourse on the state and events of Rome. I must warn you, though, that you must listen and obey completely the directive of My Mother for silence in certain areas of the message. It is, My child, for your protection. You must not seek to question any of this directive. It is a great test of patience for you, My child, to be silent.

I must admonish all bishops and cardinals that again, without prayer and determined efforts for penance, their minds will remain clouded. Their involvement in the world of satan will make them fair game for his plan, the plan of Lucifer to capture the Seat of Peter. Already the next one has been chosen.

MAN OF DARK SECRETS ON SEAT OF PETER

Needless to say, My child and My children, your newspapers and medias of communication are controlled. Yes, a man of dark secrets and spirit will be placed upon the Seat of Peter. Those who have the light know a true Vicar, but those who are in darkness will work for Lucifer.

Judases in My Church, My House, robbers within My House, selling out for thirty pieces again! I say unto you, you will be allowed your time. The Eternal Father in His merciful heart allows you time to change and come back. Have you not had enough indications and signs from the bad fruits you have produced?

I must warn you now to tread carefully in the next days, for murderers are among you. And Lucifer has been a murderer from the beginning. O ye of little faith, pride and arrogance in worldly knowledge! But you have closed the door to My sheep! Scattered them, become traitors to the Seat of Peter! I say unto you: You cannot understand, with all of your knowledge and your pride, the ways of the Eternal Father! There is a plan for each and every one of you in Heaven. You shall receive a just punishment for your arrogance, your apostasy, and your destruction of souls.

I repeat again: You will seek for the Seat of Peter a man of justice. Politics and money shall not guide you as it has in the past! You will seat in the Seat of Peter a man of piety, a man who has not extinguished the Faith, and a man who accepts the truth from the beginning, not seeking change!

I say unto you, My pastors, hierarchy and priests of all nations: You will follow the rules as given through countless earth-years. My Church, My House has been set up upon earth. I gave the direction. It was a simple way. And you have entered upon the wide road to damnation. Many mitres shall fall into hell! But sadly they will take others with them.

The justice of the Eternal Father has charity, gives hope. However, you cannot compromise the Faith. You cannot compromise with evil. There is no middle road between good and evil.

PASTORS DISOBEDIENT TO THE VICARS

I have asked you in the past to refrain from rebuilding My Church into a church for man. I am the foundation! I have set down the rules. And of all the disobedient cries, of disobedience against My little ones, it is you who are disobedient to your God! It is you who have been disobedient to the Vicars I sent to you! And it is you who have murder in your heart!

My children, My little ones, do not be afeared by My words. I speak to My pastors. But pray for them.

My children, Lucifer has set much woe upon the earth and in Rome, but I want you, My children, to understand that all will be good for those of well spirit. These days that are upon you were looked forward for in the hearts of many past saints now in Heaven with Us. But from this era many latter day saints shall come forth.

My children, go forward in the days ahead with patience, with hope, with charity in your heart. Pray constantly. The prayers do not have to be typed nor read, but speak from your heart in the spirit.

There is much confusion and chaos set upon the world by Lucifer, but if you understand - if you understand, My clergy, that Lucifer is now upon earth with his agents, you will understand why many have become blinded. The power of satan is great.

You will use all measures to safeguard your souls and the souls of those you love. Sacramentals, the Eucharist - the doors have not been barred to you. Come to Me at the tabernacles of the world and I will refresh you!

There is hope for mankind. My Mother brings you this hope. The warning She gives, She gives to you in love and charity, as only a Mother could express Her love in Her heart to you. Do not cast Her away. Do not turn from Her, but seek and you will be given the way. Believe, and you will understand what My Mother is saying.

Do not be prideful, My hierarchy. Admit when you make a mistake. Admit and start again. You owe nothing to the world and man, but you will stand before the Eternal Father. He will chastise those He loves, but He wants you to be humble of heart. Admit your mistakes and start over.

I cry to you. Tears of anguish fall upon mankind, for you do not know what you are doing. You are fast onto a road of damnation for many.

There are many dead souls walking in living bodies now. Whatever shall become of My straying sheep?

Pray now, My children, a constant vigilance of prayer. Do not become prideful in your mission upon earth, for much is expected of you now. For those who have many graces, much shall be expected of them.

Message segment at the Vigil of November 20, 1978

Our Lady: My child and My children, My heart is very sad that I must bring you this urgent but final Message from Heaven. The Eternal Father has sent Me as a Mediatrix from God to man all about your world, the earth, crying out warnings from Heaven to mankind, warnings that only a few have heeded. And now the hour is approaching, the hour of darkness and sadness. Many parents shall have tears of anguish brought into their homes by the coming events.

MANY CATASTROPHES BEFORE WARNING

My children, please, as your Mother I ask you in all charity to go forward and warn your brothers and sisters to prepare for great persecution. There will be many catastrophes now befalling your earth until the great Warning, and then the final Chastisement. O My children, will you not listen to Me!

The Eternal Father has sent many seers to you to bring you these warnings. And also upon earth, in competition to truth, there have been sent by Lucifer many false prophets and prophetesses. My children, you will recognize these false prophets, as they will preach a doctrine of man, neither recognizing the way of the cross or the power of the redemption from the Eternal Father.

My children, you must guard your families. Watch your children. Because of the laxity of many of the men of God in My Son's Church, because of their laxity, because they have given themselves into all manners of sin, sins of the flesh, Our sheep have been left to stray, and the wolves have approached them. And many have already been lost to Us, lured away by promises of peace and joy and eternal happiness. There shall be no peace; there shall be no joy without the cross.

Many false prophets now are in your country, the United States, and many countries throughout the world. They make a concerted attack upon the young because the parents have become lax, because the teachers have become corrupted, because the governments have become corrupted.

LUCIFER PLANS TO DESTROY PAPACY

And majorly, the biggest fault of all to mankind, because man has turned now from his Creator - I must now make known to you, My children. As I told you in the past, Lucifer has been released from hell with many other demons in his legion of demons now loosed upon earth. Lucifer is in Rome and plans to destroy the papacy. My children, pray for your new Pope. He must be given the strength even unto the point of martyrdom, if necessary. He must not allow communism to control Rome.

MARTYRDOM MEANS IMMEDIATE ENTRANCE TO HEAVEN

My children, are there so few who will suffer for the faith? Are My children lost to the need for suffering and martyrdom for the Faith? Do you not understand, My children, that martyrdom means immediate entrance into Heaven. Is this not worth fighting for?

No - O men of the cross, whatever has happened to you in your profession? You prefer the worldly life of riches and power. You partake of sins of the flesh. You mislead by teaching doctrines of demons. You do not exercise discipline among your own. Better that you have a few with quality than a quantity of nothingness! You will not build in Rome nor in the world a church of man given over to humanism and modernism.

My children, I have told you in the past the meaning, the true meaning of 666, the meaning that has been lost through countless years of earth times by interpretations in the minds of men and written into numerous Bibles. However, 666 is Lucifer, with five powerful demons plus Lucifer is six; and the six days of terrible suffering from the Chastisement; and the six that will be punished - Lucifer and his hordes, his ogres, for their terrible atrocities upon mankind. Lucifer will go wherever darkness is.

MAN OF PERDITION A GENERAL TERM

My children, listen to Me now as I explain to you. Your men, your theologians have lost one truth. It is not one man, as they refer scripturally, 'the man of perdition,' a man whose number will be known as 666. It is a general term. It refers to Lucifer in the body of a man.

And listen well, My children, as I repeat to you this truth. Quoting from the scriptures, that 'He will sit in the temple of God and proclaim himself as God.' Antichrist will sit in the temple of God and proclaim himself as God.

Now, My children, think and follow along with Me as I explain to you this. When you are baptized and become a member of the House of God upon earth, My Son's Church, and as a child of God, your body is the temple of the Holy Spirit. Therefore, this passage in the Bible does not mean a structural, brick and stone and mortar temple, but the body of a man. You must keep your body free of contamination, for it is the abode, the housing of the sacred species of the Host, My Son's Body, and also for reception in purity of the Holy Ghost within you.

LUCIFER, DEVIL INCARNATE, IS 666

Now you will understand, My children, why man has lost through the ages the true meaning of 666. It is not one man, as your world's theologians go about watching for one man. It is Lucifer - Lucifer, the devil incarnate, who is 666! My children, you learn nothing, though you have produced in the past many pages of scripture, many pages of prophecy. But you do not believe what you read.

As it has been told in the past, the time has come now for man to either make a quick - I say 'quick,' My children, for the months now are being counted and the years are counted in the few - I say, My children, to make a change quickly and avoid the Warning, avoid the Chastisement. And this can only be done when Lucifer is sent back into hell. And mankind will do it, though the Eternal Father, Jesus, and the Holy Spirit watch. It will be now given over to mankind to bring this about.

RETURN TO TRADITION OR YOU WILL FALL

My children, pastors in My Son's Church upon earth, I implore you, I beg of you as your Mother, to return My Son's House, to return Our children to the fold! But not in the manner you seek to do it now: not by humanism or modernism. Return now to tradition or you will fall! Rome will fall! You will give yourselves over to the enemy.

Russia has great plans for the capture of Rome. I beg unto you as your Mother to listen now while there is time. Bishops, cardinals in Rome, a plan is set afoot against you. Many have entered from the socialist - the Union of Socialist Republic, Russia, have entered the Church to destroy you! Recognize the path you are following. It is a well-made path. Avoid it!

America, the United States, you, too, have become walking with your eyes blinded to the truth. You seek peace and happiness, but the more you cry 'peace,' the more in your foolishness you give yourself to being saviors of the world - the enemy is seeking your downfall.

O My children of the United States, do you not understand what is ahead for you? Your country, the United States, has not known what it is to suffer through destructive forces. My children, you shall not escape the destruction that the Bear of communism has set upon many countries in Europe and the world. You cannot compromise your Faith to save what there is left, for everything upon earth shall fall as rubble with the Chastisement. A ball of fire, a chastisement, a baptism of fire, is heading for mankind. Can you not understand?

Divest yourself, pastors in Rome, of your pride. Turn back and start anew. There is only a little time left.

O My children -

SICKLE WITH THE HAMMER

Veronica: Our Lady is pointing now up. She's pointing over now to Her left side, our right. And forming in the sky is the horrible emblem, the sickle with the hammer. And blazing all about it is a red, circular pattern of ugly, fiery-looking red about the hammer and the sickle.

And now an arrow is pointing over to the other side of the sky, far on the right. And the arrow is swinging now and heading across the sky like a comet, far to the left. And on the left a number is forming, a huge 6. And the 6 now sets like an angry arrow, like a shot onto the head, the crown of Peter.

I see . . . I see, I - oh, it's terrible! I see the crown of Peter melting, melting, melting! And I see on the right side a man laughing with glee as he melts all the treasures of the papacy.

Now it's growing very, very dark. Our Lady has moved over now, and She's pointing again. And written in the sky is C-O-M - it's being written like a finger's writing it - C-O-M-M-U-N-I-S-M: COMMUNISM ; T-H-E: THE ; S-C-O-U-R-G-E: SCOURGE ; O-F: OF ; M-A-N-K-I-N-D. COMMUNISM, THE SCOURGE OF MANKIND.

Now the letters are blowing away like smoke, and Our Lady now is moving over until She's directly over us now. She's come back from the - She's moving from the center until She's directly over us now. And She's placing Her hands out like this, and there are tremendous rays of light radiating from Her fingers down all about the peoples without the circle. The rays are now heading over into the crowds of people in the rear. Our Lady is sending these graces to strengthen many who will receive great persecution for the Faith.

Now the lights are beginning to, just seem to be going back into Our Lady's fingers. I can't explain it. It's magnificent to see the lights. It's as though Our Lady is a tremendous person of light. I can't explain it. It's so beautiful!

Our Lady is standing there now. She looks very sad. It's a little windy. Her skirt is blowing, and She's looking now over to the right and left at the peoples. And now She is putting Her hand out like this, and She's throwing what appear to be roses! Yes, Our Lady is throwing very small little roses. They're floating down like they just weighed very little. They're just floating down onto the peoples. It's very beautiful.

Now Our Lady is touching Her lips.

Our Lady: My child, you will work with great haste to warn My children. It is not a wrathful God Who wishes to destroy them nor to bring chastisement upon them. However, in the ways of God that could never be understood by the human mind, He must chastise many to bring them back.

GOOD WILL DIE WITH THE BAD

My child, I know of your great concern and your anguish, but oftentimes the good must suffer with the bad. The good will also die with the bad.

I repeat: the Chastisement will be great, but man must understand there is another chastisement. One will come from man, through the hands of man, a war so great that it will almost exterminate the earth but for the merciful heart of the Eternal Father, and the chastisement of the Ball of Redemption.

My children, you must all pray a constant vigilance of prayer. Many victim souls are needed.

My child, I have given you a secret message that must remain a secret, only given to those I have allotted this privilege. It is for their edification and a test to them in obedience.

Now, My child, you will continue with your prayers of atonement, and Jesus will be with you shortly.

Jesus: My child and My children, the hour is upon mankind, the beginning of the end of time. My child and My children, you must now pray more and be ever alert to the signs that will be given to you in the days ahead.

My Mother has been upon earth for many years trying to avert mankind from the major Chastisement, a chastisement that has been given in many writings and prophecies through countless earth-years. We have chosen upon earth many seers to go forth with this Message from Heaven.

My children, I cannot impress you more with the urgency of going faster forward in the time that is left, forward to save your brothers and sisters. I ask you to approach My priesthood. Bishops and cardinals must now accept all of the Message from Heaven, even though it will bring about controversy among them. For it will be bishop against bishop and cardinal against cardinal. For all that is rotten will fall and must not be retained.

I will not repeat over again the direction from Heaven, but I will say unto you: prepare now, for you will receive the Warning before many will die in the flame of the Ball of Redemption.

We will ask for more victim souls upon earth. It is sad but a fact that only a few will be saved in the final count. It is sad but a fact that We must now depend upon the few who receive the grace to carry the light now through the darkness that becomes more deepened by man's sin of pride and obstinacy.

I ask parents to restore discipline to their homes. I demand My pastors to restore discipline to My Church upon earth. You will not convert the masses, but you will set yourselves to be destroyed by the enemies of God, because you do not pray, because you do not seek means of mortification. I say unto you as your God, in the name of your Creator, that as you sow, so shall you reap. And many of you are preparing to reap the whirlwind!

Do not be affrighted, My child. For all who receive great graces, much is expected of them. There is a price, My child, to pay for Heaven. This price We ask of all is suffering, the way of the cross. No man shall ever be greater than his Master.

CHURCH OF NATURALISM AND FREE CONSCIENCE

Yes, My child, as My Mother has told you in the past, man is endeavoring to build a new church upon earth, a church of naturalism and of free conscience, a church of satan.

Yes, My child, this message will bring much persecution to you and My children of light, but you must remember: as it was in the past, so must it be now, that all children of light will be tested as metal in the fires. It is a short and narrow road to Heaven, and the road now will be shortened for many.

My children, I shall not go now into long discourse about the many warnings given before the major Warning and Chastisement. This I will not discourse with you of, for they will be evident now in the days to come.

My heart is torn. My children, My heart bleeds for you. But you did not listen, and the merciful heart of the Father intends to go forward now with His plan.

You will all keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your country and the world. Do not spend your time with trifles, My child. Many shall seek to stop the mission, but go forward and put your viewpoint, My child, in a new prospect - your viewpoint in relation to what is important and what is not important in your mission. You must not place any human being above the Creator's work.

PRICE TO PAY FOR SAINTHOOD

Full dedication is the road to purity, sanctification, and sainthood, My child. There will be many latter-day saints created. But there is a price for it, My child. Remember this when the thorns are heavy and piercing.

Veronica: Now Jesus is placing His hand out like this. He's looking to the right, and extending His hand and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is coming down from the right side. I didn't see Her standing over there. She's joining Jesus now, and Michael is there now. He's like a protecting force. He really doesn't need anyone because he's huge! I think he would scare everyone half to death if they ever saw him, the size of him - so magnificent! I mean the enemies. But those who love him wouldn't be frightened because of his size. They would feel very well protected and happy.

Our Lady now is stan - She's going around Jesus to stand at His right side. And I can see now coming through the sky many peoples. And I do notice there are three Popes. I know they're Popes because they have on very high - you know, the beehive crowns, the papal tiaras. There are three of them. They're all in white, but they have on different colored slippers. This is strange. One has on red slippers, one has on white slippers, and the other one has on what looks like pale gold, like yellow slippers. I guess that indicates who they are, but it's a mystery. I don't recognize them, the light's so bright. But red, and the gold slippers. Wow! And the white slippers! That must mean something, which the good Lord will have to give me the meaning of.

But they are all - oh, they are all very happy and, sort of happy, but one is putting his hands up like this. He has white gloves on, and he's holding up two fingers. I don't know what that means. He's standing there. He has now a crosier in his left hand and he's holding two fingers up like this, in his glove. His gloves look a little big on his hands, you know, on his fingers. But the two fingers are being held up. And he's - I don't know. He's saying something with his head, because he's shaking it like this, which means yes. And now he's putting his hand up again with two fingers. He's the one with the white slippers on his feet. Wow!

Oh, Jesus is smiling. I guess He thinks it's funny. Our Lady is also smiling. Oh, now They're pointing over to Their left side of the sky, and there's a huge ball now. It looks like a globe forming. And on top of it is a cross. And now I see the letters forming. The ball is round, and the cross on top, and the letters are forming: R redemption, grace, and peace. R G P : redemption first, grace, and peace.

Now the ball seems to be evaporating. I can't see it anymore. And now Our Lady is taking Her Rosary also from Her - She had it by Her, you know, on Her waistline - and She's removing it now and extending the crucifix out and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

And now Our Lady is also taking something from - oh, I see. It was by Her neck, and She's showing that She's wearing the Scapular. Oh, She has a Scapular. It's quite small. I didn't notice it before. The Scapular and the Rosary. Oh, Our Lady wants us to wear the Scapular and pray the Rosary more often.

Now Jesus is nodding. He's placing his hand out and He's making the sign of the cross like this. And now He's nodding and going like this to me.

Jesus: Now, My child and My children, you will continue with the prayers of atonement.

Message segment at the Vigil of November 25, 1978

UGLY HAND OF COMMUNISM

You will alert, as followers of My Son, Jesus, those in His Church who have fallen asleep, the bishops and the cardinals. And sad to say, My children, the ugly hand of communism has reached in to desecrate the Body of My Son in His own Church. You must remember, as man goes about the world crying 'peace, love, and brotherhood,' he sets up governments liberalizing the masses, called socialism. And it does not operate under the true cross of My Son, Jesus, but is used as a front to entice like a spider with his web those unsuspecting souls who are looking for peace - peace of heart, peace of spirit, which they cannot find in their present world because the leaders have fallen asleep.

CHARISMATICS PROMOTED WITH EVIL REASONING

My children have lost their way. Like sheep they wander to and fro looking for My Son. They do not have the Spirit. They cry out in groups called Charismatics, and that, too, has been promoted with an evil reasoning. My children, understand what is happening now. It is the work of Lucifer using human agents to remove all institutionalized churches from your world and unite all of mankind in the name of peace and brotherhood under one roof - and it will be a one-world religion and a one-world government. However, My Son has other plans to thwart this plan. The octopus shall not be successful. It will come to the point, My children, when you will think that it would be better to die, for such evil shall be set upon the world by the Illuminati and their agents that the living shall truly envy the dead!

Message segment at the Vigil of May 23, 1979

SECULARIZING THE CHURCH

Jesus: My child and My children, I do not, My child, intend to drain your meager energies at this time with a long discourse enlarging upon the counsel of My Mother. However, it behooves Me at this time to say unto all of My clergy, cardinals, bishops, and those priests of the nations, that My heart is torn because of the manner that My trusted have taken upon themselves the rule and broken the rule to suit all manner of fancy. Man has been weakened in his spirit, because there are very few to lead them.

My clergy, you must take yourselves out of the world. You are secularizing My Church, but you are also demonizing the sheep, subjecting them to falling into the abyss, because - though the mercy of the Eternal Father is all-knowing, and His heart is merciful, many of Our sheep are falling into the abyss because many of My priests are on the road to perdition and taking others with them.

O My children, whatever shall become of you! It will take great strength of faith to remain true.

I am the foundation of My Church. The foundation is solid, but the walls are cracking. Cardinals and bishops, shall you stand before Me and say that your teaching has been pure in My sight? I shall say unto you: many of you shall fall into the abyss, to be consumed by the fires in eternity.

SEARCHING FOR FAITHFUL AND TRUE PASTORS

As We look and search the world for faithful and true pastors, We find that each and every cardinal and bishop has fallen into the modes of the world now, consisting of advancement in modernism, socialism, communism, and even satanism. We find there are those over the age of reason that have made a mockery of My name, of My Church, and in the name of satan, they go about as angels of light with ravenous hearts preaching doctrines of devils. You cannot escape a just punishment for your deeds.

There shall be set upon mankind a great Warning, far greater than man has ever experienced upon earth; and woe to the man who has not repented before the Chastisement. There will be much gnashing of teeth and woe set upon the earth.

My child and My children, I must caution you now to repent of your sin. The United States of America has fallen from grace. Your country, My child, and many countries of the world are paganized, giving themselves, their peoples, over to all manner of sin and evil that must be cleansed. It will be cleansed through penance or suffering - suffering that will bring not only death to the body, but death to many souls before they can recover with conversion.

Do you not know, My children, that you must look for the light from Heaven to know the truth. The medias of the world are controlled now. You will know nothing of the actual factual truth. You will be given only what those in command wish you to know.

SECRET KEPT FROM WORLD BY BISHOPS AND CARDINALS

I ask as your God that all who can read will daily read the Book of life and love, and you shall not be taken unawares when the Warning and the great Chastisement befalls mankind. The second part of this Chastisement shall be a War far greater than any war that has ever come upon your earth. And what did you do when My Mother warned you many years ago, bishops and cardinals in My House, My Church? What did you do to set a plan, to set in motion a plan for saving the children, the sheep - your children in My Church? Because of pride and arrogance you chose to keep this secret from the world. And now what will you do? A House in darkness wears a band of death about it.

Remember this, O pastors in My Church, pride is a great barrier against sanctity. Pride shall destroy you! You must return by a simple rule. You must become humble, pious, seeking God and not the ways of man. You must return, My pastors, to a life of prayer.

Message segment at the Vigil of May 26, 1979

Our Lady:

My children, the scepter of death has been set loose upon the world. There will be an increase in accidents that are not accidents. The elements shall spew forth fire, and many shall die untimely deaths. Shall they be prepared to go over the veil for judgment? O My children, already the Eternal Father knows how many will be lost to Him in the final count.

Pray constantly a vigil of prayer, the Rosary. Wear your Scapular; wear your armaments, your sacramentals. Do not listen to those who mock you using terms of fanatic. Do not listen to them, for they are doing Satan's work to remove your armor from you. As a man goes to battle prepared in earthly wars, you must go to battle prepared with the armor from Heaven.

We ask that all bishops and cardinals refrain from promoting change and reform in My Son's Church. They must gather the peoples into the Church to do honor before the Eucharist. Unless you eat of the Body of My Son, and drink His Blood, you shall not have the light in you.

It is truly, My children, a war of the spirits. Remember the angels. Cast them not aside because of the mockery of the ignorant and those who have given themselves to the ways and modes of the world and Lucifer. Is it not worth the sacrifice for the short time allowed to mankind before the great destruction? Is it not worth the sacrifice to receive the rejection of the world and gain eternal life in the Kingdom of Heaven?

My children, nothing upon your earth shall remain; all is passing. And the pages of the Bible, the Book of life and love, turn faster and faster. Are you ready now, My children? I have wandered to and fro upon your earth for many years, crying out to you as your Mother, a Mother of love, a Mother of sorrow, in a desperate plea to all mankind to turn back because you are facing now a great destruction. Pray constantly a vigil of prayer. Make all acts of penance and sacrifice NOW! The time is growing short.

My child, you will continue to send the Message from Heaven. Jesus has asked that I give you the knowledge that rest cures all. You will not be taxed beyond your strength, My child, so continue in good heart.

Message segment at the Vigil of June 9, 1979

Our Lady: My child and My children, listen well. My child, Veronica, I have cautioned you in the past not to be concerned of other reported apparition sites.

I understand your human nature, My child, and that you subject yourself to needless suffering in your emotions. Be not concerned about these apparition sites throughout the world, for I assure you, My child, it will take all of your continued energies to continue to send the Message from Heaven throughout the world.

I know of the great distress among nations today. As your time on earth, My children, becomes shorter, you will find that there will be many tragedies set among you. These tragedies will come through sickness of the body and sickness of the soul. We can say that there are many bodies now walking throughout your earth with dead souls, for the Spirit, the light, has left them and their bodies now are shrouded in darkness.

O My children, as I repeat Myself to you over and over again, I have gone constantly as your Mother walking upon your earth, guiding you out of the darkness. How often have I cried out to you to prepare your household, to safeguard your children, and to maintain the true knowledge of your Faith and My Son's Church in your homes and in the hearts of the young.

My children, I beg of you as your Mother, as a Mother of love and understanding, that you in charity of heart pray for your bishops, pray for your cardinals and all clergy, who are under now attack by 666, satan and the forces of hell. Wherever there is darkness so will the agents of hell gather. Know by this, My children, the predominance of sin will give you a signal that onto this position and location have gathered the agents of hell.

My children, if you would only try and pray, and I say search for knowledge of the truth, of the existence of the supernatural, you will avoid many pitfalls and save many souls. Because man now has rejected the truth and has turned away from the teachings of his God, he is left now to his own diversions, and he has found satan.

My children, I have counseled you in the past that you are now passing through a period of trial and test. It is in this manner that the Eternal Father has planned to separate the sheep from the goats. Will you be lost to Heaven or will you stay with perseverance on the narrow road that leads to the Kingdom of Heaven, eternal joy, peace, and happiness?

O My children, the nation's leaders upon earth are becoming confused and confounded. The cries of peace and brotherhood go throughout the world, and yet the world's leaders in secret plan destruction of their brothers.

RELIGION USED FOR SELF-GRATIFICATION AND GAIN

I say unto you that there will be many false prophets going throughout the world. They have also come upon religion as a means for self-gratification and gain. As angels of light they approach many who are weak of faith, and as false witness they bring an untrue and diabolical witness to the teachings of the Book of life and love, the Bible. Protect your homes as they come knocking upon your doors. I do not ask you to be abrupt and uncharitable, but do not allow these false witnesses into your household to destroy the souls of your children. My children, I repeat again: there are many who will come to you as angels of light, but they are agents of hell. Many have become entrapped in this web of Lucifer because too few pray for them, and they themselves have given themselves over to worldly pursuits and no longer pray or do penance for themselves or others. In this manner then, they are lacking in grace and will not recognize the deceiver among them.

Pray, My children, a constant vigilance of prayer for your children and all of the children of the nations of earth. The great Chastisement shall take the greatest part of mankind from the earth.

Do not be affrighted, My child, at the knowledge that has been given to you in secret. You must have confidence in the salvation of souls through your brothers and sisters. There are many who are now willing to accept a heavy cross as victims to the Eternal Father for the salvation of souls.

Many upon earth, My children, have given themselves over to lives of luxury and sinful pursuits. Unless they turn back while there is time they will lose all of the opportunity to recover the graces needed for their redemption. Redemption, grace, and peace.

A cleansing, a gradual cleansing of the earth shall soon start. My children, are you ready now? Have you prepared your household? Do you safeguard your children with the sacramentals given to you? Or has the enemy come to you with derision, and calling you a fanatic, have you taken them from about you? Your protection then is gone and you can be lost!

Do not be deluded by those agents of hell, or those who have been unwittingly and unsuspectingly become enmeshed with the agents of hell. They will come to you with all seeming good intentions. But remember, My children, that the road to hell is often paved with good intentions. I say unto you now as your Mother, as a Mediatrix between God and man, the Commandments of the Eternal Father must be followed. If you break one you break them all!

My children, you will keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your country and the world. You will seek all kinds of opportunity to do sacrifice and penance for the salvation of souls. For those who have been given in abundance, much is expected of them.

Message segment at the Vigil of July 25, 1979

I ask you as your Mother, too, not to give in or give up in this struggle to retain a semblance of the Church of My Son upon earth. You will speak out and continue to approach the clergy in your parish. The monuments, the statues must remain.

MAN MUST KNEEL BEFORE JESUS IN THE EUCHARIST

All honor must be given to My Son in the Eucharist. Man must kneel. My Son's House is the House of God and a house of prayer, and it must not be turned into a meeting hall.

You shall not win souls and neither shall you enter Heaven when you use humanism and modernism and change as your approach. Heaven gave you a full plan for the redemption of souls. You will not change this plan to suit the basic carnal nature of man.

The enemies of God have entered even upon My Son's Church. Will you not come forward as disciples of these last days and fight for My Son to retain His Church?

Bishops! Cardinals! If you do not love My Son, have you no vestige of fear? Do you think you will stand before Him and say that your teaching has been pure in His sight? He shall cast you aside as the vipers you have become in the destruction of souls. He shall cast you into the abyss and eternal damnation. You fool no one. The Eternal Father has been most patient.

Message segment at the Vigil of August 14, 1979

Our Lady:

When Luciel, Lucifer, was cast out of the Kingdom of Heaven he retained many powers, My children. I will not go into a long discourse at this time about his powers. However, you must understand that he can promote false miracles. And now, since he has captured the souls of many who sought with pride and arrogance gain, fortune, monies, power, Lucifer has allowed a major plague - the drug infiltration upon your nation and the world. And now there are those who, through the plan of Lucifer, know and now control with mind-manipulation.

My child, you will understand in due time, in full measure what is going on. I ask that you continue to send the messages from Heaven, never ceasing in your fortitude, perseverance. All of the necessary help will be given in this battle.

Console your hearts, My children, in the time of trial and stress, knowing that the eventual victory is with Heaven and those who have joined Us in this crusade against sin.

My child and My children, you must pray constantly, for there are many false prophets and angels of light now upon earth. They will deceive even the elect. You cannot now depend fully on your clergy.

Parents must exercise full discipline over their children and bring a firm foundation of faith to their children. You cannot now expect this in your schools or even in My Son's houses, His Church upon earth. The agents of hell

have a firm foot now in the door. My children, are you going to fight for My Son? Are you going to allow your country to fall?

PRAY FOR YOUR GOVERNMENT RULERS

Pray for your government rulers. Pray, My children, that the Eternal Father will be more merciful and allow you time before a great catastrophe falls upon your nation, the United States.

Remember, My children, always, that wars are a punishment for man's sins!

Prayer, penance, and atonement, I beg of you from My Mother's heart. I come to you as your Mother, a Mediatrix from God to man. I come to you to console you, all parents who weep, all parents under trial. Come to Me, and above all, before Me, I say: Come to My Son Who you neglect. You no longer visit Him at the tabernacles of the world. You do not strengthen your bodies or your souls, for you do not nourish your soul with His Body.

The cross, the symbol of life for all, is being trampled on; and even by many of His clergy, it is being trampled on. But only for a short time longer. The Eternal Father will not allow My Son to be recrucified by His own.

You will all pray for your clergy, your cardinals, your bishops, Pope John Paul II. The forces of 666 are now in command even in the Eternal City of Rome. However, the Eternal Father knows the outcome.

The pages are turning fast as written down by John. The Revelations are fast coming through the pages to the end of time as you know it. I do not say the end of the world, I say the end of time as you know it.

O My children, it is of your free will that you put yourselves onto the road to perdition. Many clergy now are also on the road to perdition and taking many souls with them. My Son will ask for full accounting, measure for measure of His clergy.

Message segment at the Vigil of Sept 14, 1979

Our Lady: My child and My children, I have a message of great urgency for the world. I have passed throughout your world to and fro, as truly a Mother of Sorrow, trying to warn you, begging with you to do penance and make atonement to the Eternal Father for all of the offenses committed by mankind. And now, My children, the great trials are upon you.

As I counseled you in the past, there will be sent to mankind a war of such great magnitude that it will set the world aflame. And also you will be planet struck.

My child, you must endeavor in your weakened state now to pray more. Pray constantly for your bishops, all of the clergy, the cardinals in My Son's House. A great delusion has been set upon the world. It is a testing ground now for all of mankind.

LUCIFER SEEKS TO DESTROY THE WORLD

Parents shall suffer greatly for any laxity in the rule of their children. As I warned you in the past, I repeat anew, to counsel you that Lucifer and his agents from hell - Lucifer walks the earth now seeking to take command of all governments of the world, to destroy the world. Lucifer seeks to take Our children's souls, the spirit of light from them, and take all with him into the abyss.

Yes, you are all now being tested. Sadly, the young, the children, the youth of your world are the major victims now because of the greed of many who have given themselves over to humanistic seekings, joining with all

manner of evil under the guise of humanism, communism, socialism, and satanism. As I warned you in the past, Lucifer and his agents must enter into the body of a fallen soul to work his will.

Message segment at the Vigil of October 2, 1979

Our Lady: My child and My children, the crisis for Our Vicar has not passed. His life is in great danger as he remains in the United States of America. There are great forces of evil loosed now to endeavor to destroy him, or set in motion a manner of revolution that will bring a great multitude of deaths in his presence. I ask you all to continue your prayers of atonement, your sacrifices; and We ask major acts of penance from all.

Veronica: Our Lady is pointing up to the right side of the sky - our left side, Her right side - and I see a cross, a huge cross over Saint Peter's. But it's frightening, because the cross now is being covered like at Lent with a purple garment. It doesn't - it's very frightening looking. It's like at Lent when you are to do a heavy penance, the cross seems to be extinguished.

Our Lady: Yes, My child, I have you look upon the crisis ahead. When the cross is extinguished, there will be great confusion. Murders will abound; man will proceed deeper into the darkness of spirit. Without due atonement, without penance and sacrifice of many, I cannot any longer hold back the punishing hand of My Son. The Eternal Father, through My Son and the Spirit of light, give fair warning to mankind, as in final warning to your generation, that you must now turn back and restore your earth so that it may be pleasing in the eyes of the Eternal Father in Heaven, or He shall be forced to destroy you.

NOT THE END OF THE WORLD

My child and My children, do not be affrighted by My words. The world shall not come to an end. The Eternal Father has given His promise to mankind that the world shall never be made extinct again, as in the past with the time of the floods. However, your world shall be cleansed with a baptism of fire. Only a few, in the multitudes upon earth, shall be saved. You have been asked to make a choice between the cross and the serpent. And this choice has also been asked of the clergy in My Son's House, His Church upon earth.

Cardinals and bishops, you run to and fro, experimenting with your own human reasoning, neither asking nor bending your knee for Divine guidance. For you have become blinded by the pleasures of the flesh, seeking worldly gain; and many are selling their souls to get to the head. Again I say unto you as your Mother - in the words of My Son I repeat to you: what does it gain a man if he gather all of the riches of the world and you - lose his place in the Eternal Kingdom of his God. You cannot have both!

My child and My children, you will continue to send the Message from Heaven throughout the world. You must continue to pray for your clergy, your bishops, your cardinals, and especially My poor children, My poor wandering sheep. My Son's heart is torn for you, as the Eternal Father even weeps for the just punishment that will be soon sent upon you.

O My children, what can I do now? If I could take My heart and offer it to the Eternal Father to save you, I would. My Son gave everything for you upon earth, and how soon have you forgotten! Even now, as I wander across your earth, visiting My children, I find that you are recrucifying My Son. For all the blood He shed for you, you defame His name. For the heart that bled for you, you despise Him anew. O My children, heap all upon Me the abuse that satisfies your addiction to sin, but do not defame the name of My Son. I ask you as your Mother to listen to Me, for I have come to try to save you - to save you even from yourselves, for you are blinded by sin.

EVEN CLERGY ADDICTED TO SIN

Even the clergy in My Son's House have become addicted to sin. They have been allowed to become blind and deluded, because they have become lovers of the flesh, seeking pleasure and worldly power, and casting aside the knowledge of the supernatural. They removed, with their power, all of the guardians necessary for the protection of My Son's Church upon earth.

SAINT MICHAEL MUST BE BROUGHT BACK

Saint Michael was, is, and always will be the guardian of the Faith in My Son's Church upon earth. You must now bring him back, in sight and in sound and in prayer. For as he remains outside the portals, the portals shall crumble, the doors shall close, persecution shall abound upon your earth.

For sin is always a forerunner for war, My children: murders, persecutions, robberies, all manners of sins of the flesh, homosexuality, lesbianism, perversion, sodomy. Sodom and Gomorrah fell for less sins than you have committed now upon your earth. Noe took to the ark and the world was in a better state spiritually than your world now; for you have accepted a sophisticated manner of sin, based on man's reasoning and not God's truth.

Truth, you must understand, is the guiding light; and the Truth is My Son, in the Eternal Father and the Spirit of light. You accept false gods that satisfy your fleshly desires. Pleasures of the flesh have condemned many to hell.

MODERNISM SHALL DESTROY THE WORLD AND THE CHURCH

My children, it is a delusion for mankind to believe that a form and manner of humanism shall save the world. Modernism shall destroy the world and My Son's Church; but not the foundation, for My Son is the foundation. Though the walls may crumble, the pillars may shake, the foundation is solid; for it is My Son, and it shall be rebuilt, after the great Chastisement, to its former glory. The Eternal Father has full control over your world; though, in your free will now, He will allow you to follow your own course to destruction.

ONLY A FEW WILL BE SAVED

Or else, My children, I will say anew: the other course leading to Heaven is a narrow road. Too few find it and remain on it. But only a few will be saved in the final count of the world's population. Are you ready, My children, to stand this test? Have you prepared your children and your families?

You speak of love; I hear the word 'love' extended all throughout the world, and how many know the true meaning of love? How many practice the words they preach? So few! The Eternal Father looks into your hearts; you cannot deceive Him. Words are but coming from the mouth, but He demands and commands that what is of the spirit comes from the heart.

LUCIFER SEEKS TO REMOVE THE POPE

You will all keep a constant vigil of prayer going throughout your country and the world. As I directed you before, Lucifer seeks to remove your Vicar, so that the Chair of Peter shall be empty. Confusion then will abound. And then, without your prayers and acts of penance, will come . . . the end!

Message segment at the Vigil of October 2, 1979

Jesus:

Veronica, My child, you will not expire at this time. You will remain in seclusion, My child. You did not listen well to My Mother's direction. You must reserve all of your energies for the Mission. I have asked you, My child, to remain in seclusion.

The Message from Heaven is going throughout the world, but the great urgency now is to save your Vicar, and Our Vicar! I repeat: you will all do penance, atonement, make sacrifices for your Vicar.

Do not scoff at the direction of My Mother. She has directed you and counseled you well. As you sow, so shall you all reap!

The sheep shall be separated from the goats, even in My Church. Bishops and cardinals, you will soon be called before Me, and shall you stand before Me and say that your teaching has been pure in My sight? Better that you turn now, while there is time, and restore My Church. For you have scattered the sheep, for as shepherds you have become truly lost in the world, a world now controlled by the forces of hell. By sins of omission shall many of you be forever damned!

FAITH AND CHURCH CANNOT BE COMPROMISED

You cannot compromise the Faith. You cannot accept gratuities to compromise My Church. Where is your faith? When I return shall I find even a flicker of faith left in the hearts of My clergy? And even My sheep that have been scattered, My children upon earth?

I shall not give you a long discourse on your offenses, but I give you fair warning now that the sand is about to pass through the hourglass, and your time is running out! Amen! Amen! I say to you, as your God: penance, atonement, and sacrifice now! Cleanse your souls by penance, or you shall be forced to your knees to do penance!

The Eternal Father shall chastise those He loves. Shall you be counted among the sheep or the goats, bishops? Strip yourselves of your pride and your arrogance! For pride is a more formidable barrier against sanctity than even outright licentiousness! Pride comes before the fall, and all that is rotten shall fall!

The kernels that survive in a storm often fall on rocks and don't bloom and bring forth and bear fruit. But now, as I look upon My House, My Church upon earth, I find you have opened the doors to thieves and robbers. All manner of heresy abounds now in the hearts of man. You have turned from your God, and you are forming false gods of worship based on a humanistic way of life.

CHURCH NOT TO BE MODERNIZED

You shall not modernize My Church. For you shall not change My Church to suit man, but you must reverse the course of man to bring him to his God. For I have given you the grace in your vocations to gather My sheep, and you have chosen to scatter them!

Many shall die in the great flame of the Ball of Redemption. Many mitres shall fall into hell. A heavy cross will soon be placed upon the world. Have you prepared My sheep for this test?

Pray a constant vigilance of prayer now in your country. You who go about crying love and brotherhood for My Vicar - but how many of you pray for him? While you give him all the gifts of the world, how many of you pray for him? You cannot take satan from his course by your gifts of money, your gifts of outward displays of 'love'! For it is by 'love and brotherhood' that you shall destroy yourselves. For as your world cries 'love and peace and brotherhood,' you go faster to your end!

My child, I shall not burden you any further. The Eternal Father knows of your plight. You must understand, My child, that it is a narrow road and you will find it also difficult as long as you remain in your human body.

Message segment at the Vigil of November 20, 1979

Our Lady: My child and My children, I am truly a Mother of great sorrows. For I have wandered to and fro, calling to you as your Mother, allowed to come to you, acting as a Mediatrix between God and man, at the command of the Eternal Father, to give you every opportunity to save yourself and your families from extinction.

The great Chastisement of the Ball of Redemption approaches also. Minor trials shall take place. My children, must you wait until all is destroyed before you will acknowledge that you have been wrong in your procedures, in your teachings, and in your seeking for scientific renovations and novelties, even in My Son's Church upon earth?

SPEAK OUT AGAINST EVIL

I ask, as your Mother, all cardinals, all bishops, to come forth from your lethargy, **to speak out against evil.** Do not deny the existence of immortality. Do not deny the existence of life after death, and the realms of purgatory and hell, the abode of the damned.

O My children, how My heart aches, and is torn over and over, as I watch the young being destroyed physically and morally. Teachers that have accepted doctrines of demons! My children, open your eyes! You have become blinded to the truth. Open your eyes! Can you not see that your country has become paganized - worshiping false idols and giving themselves over to the worship of the adversary, Lucifer. There are only two forces upon earth - good and evil. You are expected to make the right choice, the only choice: to follow My Son to the Kingdom of Heaven.

Every single man, woman, and child must one day die in his human body. Is it worth renouncing your Faith, rejecting the light, and giving yourselves over to pleasures of the flesh, materialism, and all manner of political pursuits of communism and humanism. For what? For your own destruction.

Life is eternal. Your body will die, but your living entity will continue over beyond the veil. My children, I repeat: there is no death; you live on. Once you leave your body, with full knowledge you live on, and come to Us for judgment.

NOT ENOUGH PRAYERS FOR CLERGY

O My children, protect your families; pray constantly a constant vigil of prayer. Not enough prayers have been offered for your clergy. Many bishops proceed onto a road that will lead them to hell, but sadly they will take many others with them.

There must be a complete cleansing of My Son's Church. What do you do, My children, when your house has been infested by rodents or vermin? You clean out your house. You do not abandon it, for it has taken much love and much labor to build the walls. You do not abandon it, but you work and pray, and use every means to clean out My Son's House, His Church.

DO NOT ABANDON THE CHURCH

Do you understand Me, My children? I ask you not to abandon My Son's Church in the crisis of Faith now, but to keep the bark of Peter afloat. I ask you not to remain silent when you meet with wrongdoing, but to speak out and act to correct a situation that is offensive to your God and destructive to your soul. Speak once, and if not hastened or listened to, speak no more, but pray that the Eternal Father in Heaven will open up the ears of those who have closed their hearts and their ears to the truth.

EUTHANASIA IS MURDER

And I repeat again to all clergy in My Son's House: you shall not rationalize sin. Abortion is murder, and murder condemns you to hell without repentance! Euthanasia is murder, and murder condemns you to hell without repentance! The Commandments of your God must be followed, and no changes will be made upon them to suit the basic fallen nature of mankind.

The road to Heaven, My children, is a narrow one; too few stay upon it. For they are often carried away with the cares of the world, and the pleasures of the materialistic pursuits, and their gathering of money and prestige and power. For what? For the few short years allotted to each human upon earth. I ask you to ask yourself: is it worth it to lose your soul? Many will sell their souls to get to the head.

As I have wandered through countless earth-years warning My children, I say to you as your Mother: have you prepared your household well? Protect your children. Do not abandon the sacramentals. Soon you all will understand the great treasures of comfort, safety, and spiritual holiness that have been given to you in these sacramentals.

Do not become discouraged, My children, as you continue upon this Mission for Heaven. You will be a minority upon earth, subject to trial and derision from those who will be lost. As My Son was tormented, rejected, and abused physically, you must expect to carry your cross as He did.

MY JESUS, MY CONFIDENCE!

When you find the need for comfort you will say from your heart: My Jesus, my confidence!

Pray, My children, always. Pray for your poor brothers and sisters who are not of blood relationship; but as creations of your God, you are all brothers and sisters upon earth. In your charity extend to all love and understanding. Do not seek to harm others intentionally.

I give you, as your Mother, good counsel, for you will find your Faith and your human needs tested in the days ahead.

Message segment at the Vigil of April 14, 1984

Jesus: My child, I know how this touches the hearts of Our loyal children, but I must warn the world, My child and My children, because only a few will be saved. But those few have just about been chosen, My children. I want you to know that no one - no man, woman or child of conscionable age - will be lost unless he follows the path of satan, willingly, with his eyes wide open but blind; his ears well and healthy, but deafened in a spiritual way.

My child and My children, there are all manners of perversions now going on throughout your land and all the nations of the world. And why? Because too few pray enough, too few are willing to make amends to the Eternal Father as victim souls. Too few care enough, thinking that life will go on eternal upon earth. Just remember, My children: each and every one of you has already had your name placed with all the members of Heaven. We know what your fate will be and We try to caution you.

My child, suffering will be great upon the earth. Many shall be removed before the cataclysm.

SAVE THE CLERGY

You must all pray for your bishops, your cardinals, and your pastors. It is like an illness among them now going from one to the other. They will have to accept their fate . . . not to take themselves away from the Church, My Church, My children. We do not want satan to close the doors. You must remain in your parish and stand there as an example as you speak with the priests and the cardinals and the bishops. You must keep your courage up and bring forth as witnesses, disciples of the latter days - you must go forward and try to save your brothers, those in the clergy. So few do pray for the clergy. The general idea, My child, is that they have a special passport to Heaven. But that is not true. Their temptations are far greater than yours. Therefore, they are to be pitied. For hell opened up would show unto you the numbers of mitres that have fallen in the past earth-years.

Pray, My children, a constant vigilance of prayer. Pray that the murders cease - the murder of the unborn. Pray that Heaven will accept all of your prayers and your penances done with great heart for your priests, the clergy. Pray a constant vigilance of prayer, like a worldwide chain of prayers. You will take your Rosary and make it the leading point of your life. He who does not pray the Rosary once, at least once, in their homes, he who refuses to accept penance when given to them by the Eternal Father, not knowing perhaps the value of penance, he you must pray for. There are so many prayers to be given, but We do not have enough, My children, to pray.

The peoples, many are lukewarm. They come with great heart. They've heard the messages from Heaven, but what do they do? They get carried away with earth's pleasures and the pleasures of the flesh. I want you to know now that that is what satan relies on. They watch and they wait while you fall to sin, and sin is the pleasure of the flesh. And man has this battle to win. It is a stomping ground now for satan, My children.

You must always be on your guard. Let them call you fanatics. Let them try to break you down. There's only one thing to say to them: I have my eyes on Heaven. Where do you cast yours?

AT LEAST ONE ROSARY A DAY

Now, My children, you will continue with your prayers of atonement. Remember: one Rosary a day, at least - at least, I say, must be prayed in the home that is to be spared.

Veronica: Now Jesus is making the sign of the cross, like this: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Now Jesus is nodding.

Jesus: Continue, My children, with your prayers of atonement; they are sorely needed.

Message segment at the Vigil of July 1, 1985

Our Lady: Listen, My child, and repeat this well.

The United States of America is fast approaching on the start of the Third World War. My children, your newspapers and your medias give no account of these secret missions. There are men going from the State's Department back and forth, hinder and yon looking for peace, peace, where there is no peace, and peace where there shall be no peace unless they follow the directions of the Eternal Father and the messages given from Heaven in the past years - not alone on these grounds, My children, of Bayside and Flushing Meadows, but also to various

seers, young and old, about the world. The world is crying, peace, peace, and there will be no peace unless the world will recognize My warnings of caution from years ago in earth's time, and they do something about it.

I have promised you peace, My children, if you will go forth with your Rosary in one hand and the brown Scapular about your neck. How many have cast aside their armor because they fear or they are afraid of the mockery of those who have already hardened their hearts to the truth. And their eyes and hearts are eternally blinded, for many of them shall fall into hell, and many of them shall be wearing their red birettas.

CLERICS PLANNING DEATH OF POPE

My child, I say this, for satan has entered into the highest realms of the hierarchy now. And this I say unto you: Stop them now while there is time. Approach your priests, for they are planning the extermination of Pope John Paul II before the Synod.

What can I do, My child, you say to yourself, as this goes through your head with fear. There is nothing to fear, My child; I have given you the course. You will pray the Rosary daily, My children, link to link, bead to bead, going throughout the whole world. For I repeat, your time is about up: any day, any hour, you will face the major part of the Chastisement.

My children, I caution you now, and I wish that you remember these instructions from several years ago in earth's time that I gave to you, to keep in your homes a good supply of canned goods. They have shelf value, My children, they will not spoil. But better that you keep them and they spoil than to have come upon you the great Chastisement. It will be a ball of fire which will ignite many of the chemicals that are being stored up for the destruction of the nations.

My children, I repeat anew: Why has Rome and Our Vicar given up the course that the Eternal Father gave to Me to pass on to you children? Why are they opening the doors for another attempt at assassination to your Pope, Our son, John Paul II?

Message segment at the Vigil of July 1, 1985

Our Lady: My child, I cry tears of great pity for you. Do not be afeared, My child; I have made a promise to you that if you do My Mission, using every ounce of the energy that you can in a broken down body, you will save many souls, My child. For a reward, I say unto you: your children will be saved.

The world may call it the onslaught of holocaust, but not many will have the opportunity to try to figure what has happened about them, as they run back and forth and try to flee before the Chastisement. Don't look back, My children, as you find the bodies - black, dead bodies, lying among your roads. Do not touch them, or you will die, also.

RUSSIA HAS NOT BEEN CONVERTED

This will tell you, My child and My children, that the major Chastisement shall be a Third World War, which is in the planning now. Russia has not been converted. And why? Because the Message I gave many years ago to the little children, and to those who had the heart to seek for the truth, I told them that unless they prayed the Rosary and wore their brown Scapulars, death shall be a place among the living: death such as no man could

perceive in his human mind, to see the destruction of missiles and other contemptible, technological implements, made strictly from the knowledge of satan.

In the Church, My child, cry with Me. My tears fall upon you and your children, and all of the children of the world, because of the fact that many shall die in the great flames of the Ball of Redemption; and also, the technological weapons of the enemy, Russia. All of these munitions are being sent throughout the world. They are building up armaments beyond what man could conceive. This you must know because only you, My children, who hear My words and act upon them, shall be saved.

Your children - I cry for you, poor mothers. Know that My Mother's heart is solaced only by the knowledge that these children shall not be lost to Heaven. But your young children have been disappearing from your homes. And where are they, as you go to and fro looking for your children, and My Mother's tears fall upon you? Many shall be found dead, but others shall never be found, for they are disposed of in a most despicable way by a group known as the satanist.

TWELVE MAJOR COVENS ON LONG ISLAND

These groups, My child and My children, are increasing. Even on your island of Long Island, there are at least twelve major covens, and they are using human sacrifice. These bodies, My children, cannot be found by the police or other authorities who seek to help and to solace the hearts of the family members of the lost child.

But I tell you this now, why we have the abomination of murders of children, for they are possessed by satan, those who will set into motion laws, laws that are against God. Your country, My child, the United States, shall feel war as never have they conceived in their minds that this could enter upon the glorious nation of the United States and Canada. No, My children, you cannot escape this. Your time is running out.

BOIL WATER FOR HOME USE

My child, I wish that you boil the water in your home. I will tell you now, My children, if you are receiving waters for your use in your homes, it must be boiled, because the contamination of chemicals and waste matter - nuclear waste matter - is driving down into the soils of the nation and polluting these waters, which will bring imminent death to many.

My child, you are affrighted at much I have to say, but that is the reason, My child, We took you out of your sickbed and brought you, through the grace of the Father, to these grounds tonight.

It was imminent that on the 18th you listen and follow My directions, My child, and you did well, for you have saved a soul from hell. Yes, My child, I know you are shivering when you think of hell. And when I took you down to see hell and purgatory, My children and My child - My child, especially you, Veronica - you know that My words cannot be taken lightly, for you lived them. You lived the consequences of such evil when you could not attend on the 18th. Pray, My children, a constant vigilance of prayer.

And also at this time, I wish to extend My Mother's heart of comfort to Father S. It was the Eternal Father's will that he come unto you. But, naturally, as he joined the flock from Heaven, the wolves were after him and dispersed him from among the flock. His heart is known to Me, My children, so do not seek to find reasons for his present conduct. He will come back, but he will have a heavy cross to carry when he returns. We are proud of Our son that he did much to spread the Message from Heaven.

My child and My children, pray for those poor mothers who had the missing children, There will be great punishments before this major Chastisement, My child. There will be many punishments; many tears shall flow from the mothers' eyes, and their hearts shall be opened for mercy, begging for mercy.

My child, I wish at this time that you will take three pictures. They are very important, because as I have made known to you before, and you will repeat again: satan has entered into the highest realms of the hierarchy. A Church in darkness wears a band of death about it. Better that there be a few with quality than nothingness. For

without the light of God truly shining within My Son's churches on earth, they will become darkened, as they take with them onto the road to perdition many souls. Do not judge them, My children, when you come upon these lost souls, but pray for their salvation, for many have been misled.

As I said before, My Son's Church is in great crisis. The enemies of God, with Russia as the head, now seek to destroy the knowledge of the Eternal Father in the Trinity. My Son, they seek to take My Son from history and try to defame Him for their own gains.

And, My children, warn others throughout the world that they must not use My Son's name in profanity and anger. My Son's name is being abused to the point now where the Eternal Father has His heavy hand near the Ball that sets at the foot of His throne.

Veronica: Our Lady, Our Lady is pointing over now - She's standing directly over the statue in the center of the pavilion. Our Lady is pointing over, and She says to listen, My child.

Our Lady: See that picture, My child. There is silver, much silver being placed upon a table, and hungry eyes look at it until, like the magic of satanism, their minds are clouded. And I see among them many clerics; they are Roman Catholic clerics. They are among those . . .

Veronica: Oh! [Veronica sighs with much distress.]

Our Lady: . . . who are plotting the assassination of Pope John Paul II. May God, My children, have mercy on their souls, and stop them before it is too late. They cannot hide their guilt from the Eternal Father. And as they mislead the flock, and even stoop to murder to get their way, they are nothing but agents of hell.

My child, take three photographs, and then I will speak again.

Veronica: Our Lady is pointing up to the sky, and high up in the sky, I see St. Peter's in Rome. Our Lady is now over the dome of St. Peter's and She is taking Her mantle, and it opens very wide. Our Lady is spreading it over St. Peter's Basilica.

Now Our Lady is touching Her lips, which means to listen well.

Our Lady: My child, I shall send many agents from Heaven, angels to protect the Holy Father. But you who are on earth must do your part, for in no way must you have a measure, in the end, of responsibility for your lack of cooperation with the instructions from Heaven to save your Holy Father, the Vicar on earth, John Paul II.

My child, immediately take the three pictures, and remain within yourself until I speak to you again.

[Pause]

Veronica: I can repeat?

Our Lady: Yes, My child, you may repeat. The pictures will bear this out. Do not be affrighted of retaliation. Never be affrighted, My child, for you are following the directions from Heaven well, and must continue to do so.

Veronica: Our Lady is holding up a parchment of paper.

Our Lady: Look, My child, what has been written down. From where and whence did this parchment of reconciliation with Russia originate, signed by many cardinals? O My child, My heart is bleeding.

Veronica: Oh! [Veronica sighs.] Our Lady 's mantle has set apart a bit, and I see a heart, Her heart, and there are knives and thorns, a whole cluster of thorns, just like they put on Jesus' head before He died. Oh!

[Veronica sighs heavily.]

Our Lady: Take the pictures now, My child, and I shall ponder whence to give you the last of the Message.

[Pause]

Our Lady: Among those who went forth to harm the Church of Rome, there was Cardinal Jean Villot. He has received his just penance.

RESCIND VATICAN - RUSSIA TREATY

The parchment of paper contains the words that made a treaty between the Vatican and Russia. That treaty must be rescinded. There are, My child, still living . . . three living upon earth who were members of the drafting of this treaty.

Now, My child, you will read the photographs.

Message segment at the Vigil of June 17, 1989

Veronica: I look high into the sky and I see all kinds of merriment - dancing and drinking and carrying on, and I see things that cannot be holy because it offends God very much. I cannot repeat them, but I see scenes of carnage.

Jesus: My child, you are only looking upon earth. Should I show you much more that is taking place at his very hour, you would most certainly pass out from the shock. Because, My child, through the years I have given you knowledge of the evils of the world, but to experience them would be too much for your weak heart.

My child and My children, there is another matter that I brought you here this evening for, My child, Veronica. I want you to tell the world again, and remind them that they must all make it an issue among their cardinals and their bishops that in order to save the world from communism and its fast gallop of the war-like Mongols down after those who are innocent of heart - the fast trod of these hoofs come from, My child, the Apocalypse!

RED HORSE

The red horse is war! And war is in the balance next, My child. And what can you do about this? This is My direction from Heaven - and We hope, My children, that you will get this out to the world: Unless the bishops and the Holy Father in unity with all the bishops of the world, unless they consecrate Russia to My Mother's Immaculate Heart, the world will be doomed! Because Russia will continue to spread her errors throughout the world, rising up wars and carnage and pestilence and famine. Is this what you want, My children?

BESIEGE THE HOLY FATHER AND BISHOPS FOR CONSECRATION

Every single soul upon earth that hears My voice this evening has an obligation, for the sanctification of their own souls and the souls of those they love, to listen to Me and follow the direction. I wish that all who hear My words this evening will go forward and besiege, if necessary, the Holy Father and the bishops with a request for this consecration of Russia. We do not mean the world, My children, We mean Russia!

Now also the United States of America, that allowed a two-legged demon to walk through this nation with smiles upon his face, as he counted the next victim - yes, My children, his visit to you was not one of solidarity or ecumenism or anything else. Be they not mortals, I would say that they are demons in human form. Do not listen to them, My children, because Russia has not been converted. As I told you before, Russia is planning to take over Sweden.

Yes, My child, I know this disturbed you, but the truth must be made known.

You will receive much aggravation and also much discord from some clergy because of the message I give to you this evening, My child, but I know that you in your heart will do as We have directed you.

Veronica: Yes.

Message segment at the Vigil of October 2, 1989 Feast of the Guardian Angels and Eve of St. Theresa

Veronica: . . . all about the trees now. Oh, they are so beautiful! They're cascading. I'm certain if you look up at the top of the leaves section on the trees, you can't help but notice the beautiful blue lights of Our Lady. Now there are also streamers of pink coming forward from the top of the sky. That means that Jesus and Our Lady are both going to come together.

Oh, the sky is opening up. It is so beautiful! It's like a clear summer's night with all the stars shining. And I hear voices in the background, of music; I know they're angelical voices. It is absolutely beautiful! I feel suspended in such beauty - it's not of this earth; it is obviously not of this earth, but from Heaven.

Now Our Lady and Jesus are coming down together. Our Lady is smiling very sweetly, and Jesus is motioning to His lips, like this, now. They're still coming down, but He's telling me to be ready to repeat.

Now Jesus and Our Lady are stopping over the first streamer of light there. The lights are now cascading from Their feet downward into the trees. Our Lady and Jesus are standing there.

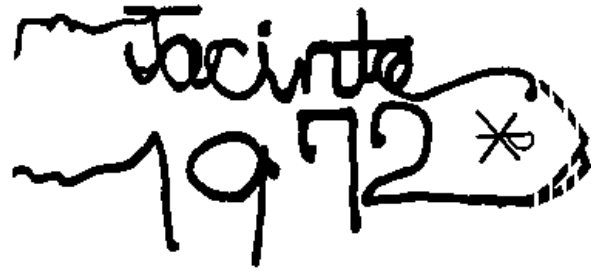
Oh, Our Lady looks so beautiful! She has on a pure white mantle and a white gown, and about Her waist there is a gold cinch. Our Lady calls it a cinch for a reason. But it looks like - I would call it a belt. And Our Lady has on Her feet the most beautiful slippers - golden, and there are two small rosettes on Her feet. Oh, Our Lady has such delicate feet. This evening, too - I can see Our Lady's face very clearly this evening, and I would say She doesn't look over more than twenty years old. Our Lady looks so young and radiant.

Now Our Lady is turning towards Jesus. And Jesus is nodding, and He is placing His first fingers to His lips, like this, which means to repeat.

Jesus: My child and My children, and especially you, My child, Veronica, I called you here this evening, though I am fully aware of your disabilities. However, it will be not necessary to hear all about you, My child. Be it sufficient that you can bring My message to the world. [Veronica has been suffering from tinnitus, which impairs her hearing.]

Now this, My child, will bring much consternation from the clergy. Look upward, My child, and tell the world what you see.

Veronica: I see the picture of Jacinta 1972.



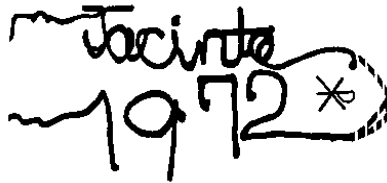
Jesus: And what is in this picture, My child? Repeat.

ANTICHRIST INTO MITRES

Veronica - I see the letters very heavily penciled over by Jacinta when she wrote this message. It says - one part of the message - there are five parts to the Jacinta 1972 picture, but one part says: A-C into, I-N-T-O, mitres 1972.

Jesus: Repeat that well, My child.

Veronica: Antichrist into mitres 1972.



Jesus: That, My child - I know you were much affrighted at that message when you first received it from Jacinta several years ago. But nothing that We give you is to remain hidden. It is necessary for the battle ahead.

Be it known to all men upon earth that the Antichrist has entered now among you. Be it known to Our bishops and cardinals: (I do not include Pope John Paul II at this time, because he is under the domination of his bishops and cardinals.) I look upon My Church at this time and I find gross errors. I tell you now, all bishops and cardinals of the world: My Church shall not be defaced. You shall not defame My name. I will allow this to continue but for a short time. If you do not acknowledge Me properly before the world, I assure you I will not acknowledge you before the Father; and you will not have eternal rest with My Father in Heaven.

DISCIPLES OF THE LATTER DAYS

My child and My children, We have looked upon the world now and find that We are fast approaching the latter days. This will be a time of toil for all. Those who will work with Me shall be called now disciples of the latter days. Already, My children, you have gathered for some time. You all know who I am speaking to at this time. I say again, all those who have been picked from among Our vineyard of souls upon earth to come forward as disciples in the latter days to defend the Faith, to remain faithful and true under siege, shall gain Heaven and immortal life. You will find life everlasting with the Father.

However, I acknowledge the fact that, My child, I have taken you from your home in a weak state; but you know how urgent it was from Our discourse with you all day today, My child, that you get here this evening. For the evil is accelerating in the world. We cannot hold back the Chastisement much longer. The Father has at the foot of His throne the Ball of Redemption. Look up and describe what you see, My child.

ETERNAL FATHER-BALL AT HIS FEET

Veronica - I see a very wonderful Man. He is so grandfatherly, with a long white beard. And He is sitting with the most beautiful cape on Him; He looks like a regal King. He's smiling. There is no way to explain Him. And He is so translucent and shining. I know It is the Eternal Father. But He has at the foot of His throne a large ball; it's like a ball of fire. I know quite a number of years ago I saw this ball in a photograph taken by the people from Canada. I did not know what it meant then, but now I understand the photograph.

Now Jesus is motioning to His Mother, at His side. Our Lady is standing at the right side of Jesus. I see that She is brushing the tears from Her eyes. Now Jesus is backing up; He's backing up and going higher into the sky. And Our Lady hasn't moved. She is looking all about Her. She looks so very sad. And now She's placing Her fingers to Her lips, like this.

Our Lady: My child, I implore you to love your brothers, even those that will persecute you. Love them as My Son loved those who even crucified Him. That is the only way you can reach eternity in Heaven.

My child and My children, I, too, have watched - the Eternal Father made it known that I must see what is going on in the world today. And I, as your Mother, have given My decision to the Eternal Father to go forward throughout the world, appearing in numerous places now, to awaken the world to the reality of everlasting life.

How many have sold their souls to satan to get to the head for a temporary time upon earth? My children, do you not realize that you are only a short distance from paradise? Your years upon earth are so few. Isn't it futile, My children, to soil your souls and avoid following the road to Heaven?

All those who think that life is forever upon earth are making a serious error, and they are defeating the reasons they were placed upon earth. There is no way other than straight through to Heaven, hell, or purgatory. There isn't a soul upon earth that can say, 'I will be here forever.' For the only place that exists, My children, forever is Heaven, hell, or purgatory.* When My Son returns to earth - when the persecution to the enlightened grows stronger, when all the world is fighting, that My Son shall deem it necessary to return.

SATAN ENTERED INTO MY SON'S CHURCH

My child and My children, I ask you in the name of the Father, and My Son, and the Holy Ghost, to listen to Me now: the course you are on is a course to destruction. Satan has entered into My Son's Church. You remember, My children, Pope Paul VI, Our good Vicar, said to the world, 'I know that the smoke of satan has entered into the Church.' But who listens to him, and who did listen to him? But they laid him low, and put another in his place.

I know, My child, the derision and the scoffing that comes your way because of this message. But you will go forward, My child, and not listening to the scoffers, you will succeed one day in bringing forward to Us many wandering sheep.

There are many souls upon earth that shall not be held accountable for their sins, for they have been led and misled by their elders.

I say unto the cardinals and bishops in My Son's Church: I am much grieved at your conduct. You will be accountable to the Eternal Father for the destruction of souls. And the abuses that go forward against My Son cannot be tolerated by the Eternal Father. My Son suffers greatly upon earth. Have you forgotten so soon how He sacrificed His very Being for you all? And what are you doing in return?

O My children, I close My ears. I cannot listen to these painful episodes upon your earth. It appears that there are those who cannot talk without defaming the name of My Son. They use it with cursing and abuse. This is not to be in the eyes of the Eternal Father. This will not be tolerated.

Do not recrucify My Son upon earth, because you will all be held accountable. None shall come to the Father except from My Son. For My Son is in the Father, and the Father is in My Son, and the Holy Ghost. I know full well that it is not understandable to many the existence of a Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost. They are all one, in one God. I repeat again: God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Ghost.

.....

Our Lady: Many prayers are needed for the clergy. Won't you, My children, help them? For many are lost; they are on the road to perdition. Please help them. I ask you as your Mother, in your merciful hearts, for My Son and the good of His Church, pray for your priests, your cardinals, and bishops.

Message segment at the Vigil of June 18, 1993

Veronica: I have seen mitres: bishops, and even several cardinals. And then I see a whole score of priests with their cassocks - they're still dressed in their garments - that they are moaning and pleading. Now Our Lady is placing Her hand before my eyes. It is frightening. It's one of the most frightening things I have ever witnessed.

Our Lady is touching Her lips, which means to repeat.

BISHOPS AND PRIESTS IN PURGATORY, HELL

Our Lady: My child, I want you to understand and bring to the world the absolute truth and reality of this realm. There are mitres and there are cassocks there. I want you to tell the world that there are clergy who are now falling into purgatory, if not some in hell, because they are misguiding the sheep.

The Eternal Father wants to set upon the world the Ball of Redemption. How long, My children of the world, can I beg for your reprieve? Why don't you listen to My voice? I have traveled throughout your world through many earth-years, pleading with you to turn back from your ways of destruction.

Clergy in My Son's houses, you must show more honor to My Son. There are some who are a disgrace to their profession, leading others into ways of sin. O ye of little faith, why do you debase the young? You who have given themselves over to worldly pleasures and defamed their profession shall not enter the Kingdom of Heaven.

NO SPECIAL PASSPORT

My child and My children, We have asked you on numerous occasions to pray for the clergy. They do not have a special passport from Heaven. They fight the influence of satan and his agents upon earth, but they need your prayers. You have forgotten them. They need your prayers. I ask of you all to pray for your parish priests. Temptation is great upon them; however, they are being put to the test by the Eternal Father, and all who are rotten will fall.

FROLICKING DOWN THE AISLE

Veronica: Our Lady is placing Her hands upon Her eyes, and She's pointing over to the left side, Her right side. I see the inside of a church. There is service going on. But however, what are they doing? They are skipping, like frolicking down the aisle. As I watch I see - it is the priest, I believe, behind the altar. He's motioning to two children to come out of the pews and go to the rear of the church. The children are hastily - almost running to the back of the church, and I see they are picking up something. Oh, it is the ciborium and the plate. Oh!

Our Lady: Now what are they doing, My child?

Veronica: They are taking it up to the altar. Now the priest and the other man -

Our Lady: The deacon, he is called, My child, the deacon.

WEARING SHORTS AT MASS

Veronica: They are giving these over to them, and the priest is now going back to his station behind the altar. Now all of a sudden he raises his hand, and a young - oh, a young woman is coming out of the pew. But oh, my goodness me! She has on a pair of shorts, and she's heading for the altar. Now Our Lady is pointing. The woman starts to sing. Her music is not one of the Church, or those accepted by God. And as she sings, the priest stands behind the altar. And in his eyes -

Is he admiring her or admonishing her?

Our Lady: It looks, My child, like he is admiring her.

Veronica: The shorts she is wearing is most revealing and immodest, Our Lady said. Now that woman is now going to sit at the side of the altar, and as she crosses her legs it is a most horrible infringement on the sacred rites, for it -

It is almost embarrassing, Blessed Mother, for me to look. Must I see it?

Our Lady: Yes.

Veronica: The shorts are no longer shorts. They're almost gone! And, and I can see the expression on the priest's face as he's observing this. Now also, there are two young girls about fourteen years of age sitting at the side of the altar as the priest goes forward to consecrate the host -

Our Lady: My Son's Body.

Veronica: Now as I watch I notice now after the consecration that the priest is now taking his place on the right side in the altar at the last pew over to the right, and the deacon is going over to the left. And now - I don't believe it!

Oh, I see it, Blessed Mother! There are two young girls. Our Lady, how old are they?

Our Lady: Fourteen years old.

Veronica: And Our Lady is saying:

Our Lady: Veronica, don't close your eyes. Open them and tell Me what you see.

TWO YOUNG GIRLS DISTRIBUTING COMMUNION

Veronica: I see people streaming forward from the pews, and they're now being given the Host by the two young girls. Now the woman who's standing off to the side, very friendly but immodest, Our Lady said, immodest you must say, is observing all this with a smile on her face.

Now I see a man sitting in the aisle. He's crying. He has his Rosary beads in his right hand, and he's crying.

I know, Blessed Mother, how he feels. He's not of this generation which has fallen to satan. I know just how he feels. The only thing that he has to hold onto is the Rosary.

Our Lady is looking all about Her, and as I watch She's taking Her hand and She's placing it over Her eyes. I think She's been crying.

Our Lady: My child -

Veronica: Our Lady, I can hear Her gasping.

Our Lady: You see what is going on. Less and less honor is given to My Son. Whatever shall become of My children upon earth? I have wandered through earth - through timeless earth-years trying to warn My children of the coming punishment to mankind.

Now also, We give fair warning to all clergy. Should you not turn from your path of self-seeking riches and think of the souls that you have in your care to bring to Heaven, you, too, shall vanish with the fires of the Ball of Redemption.

Veronica: Now I see coming across the sky a huge ball of some kind, but it's shooting out flames. It looks huge! I've never seen anything so big. And I see what looks like a globe on the left hand side of the world. And this globe is heading for us, and as it gets closer it appears that this ball is larger than the earth. I don't think this has ever been seen before. I've never seen anything so large.

Now as I'm watching it's getting very dark up there. But the light is very bright about Our Blessed Mother. She's standing there now, and She has in Her hands a large crucifix. And She's holding it up now. It's a crucifix without the body of Christ on it for some reason. And She's making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Now Our Lady is looking to the right and looking to the left, and I have the feeling that She can see just about every soul that's standing on the grounds. Now She's turning, and with the cross - I know when I originally saw it, it had a corpus on it, the body of Christ. But now She has turned. When She first came closer, it had disappeared and just was a cross.

Now Our Lady is turning to Her right side, and She is extending the cross up again and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. She's repeating it, Our Lady, in sort of a singing manner - almost like being in church.

Now Our Lady is crossing over to Her left side, our right side, and She's pausing and looking about Her. It's quite windy up there. I don't know if I told you that Our Lady has a white cape on, like a mantilla. But it looks like it may be woolen; it looks heavy. She has that over Her head. Now She's extending the cross and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Now Our Lady is still terribly upset. I can see it in the expression on Her face. And She's moving back to be between the trees directly above us. Now She's touching Her lips, which means to listen and repeat.

Our Lady: My children, is it almost too late to reach the multitudes. My heart is torn by the knowledge that many will die in the flame of the Ball of Redemption. Many will not be prepared. I have come to you through many earth-years, and how many have listened to My counsel? How many have tried to mend their ways that offend their God?

My child and My children, especially you, Veronica, My child, make it known that your country will soon receive a just punishment for the slaughter of the young, for the abominations to their God-given bodies - will receive a just punishment. I repeat, I repeat this three times in warning to you all who are the ones, the culprits of the world now who have been instrumental in the destruction of the young.

Cardinals, bishops, priests of the order of God, if you are guilty, turn from your ways. I make no accusations by name, though the list is growing long, to the Eternal Father. You who were given the God-given grace to be leaders of the flock have now scattered Our sheep!

Bishops, what has become of your vocation? You are becoming despoilers of the human race. You cannot hide your sin from the Eternal Father.

Turn back while there is time!

Message segment at the Vigil of June 18, 1994

June 18, 1994

24th Anniversary of Our Lady's Apparitions at Bayside

Veronica: The sky above us is becoming very lighted. Oh, it's in the - the light is very, very mysterious. And as it's coming forward, it's forming a huge, brilliant, diamond, glowing star, a beautiful star. Now the star itself is opening up and there, as though coming from a picture portrait - I can't place it in words exactly, how to describe this to you - a tremendous star. And right in the center of it - it's covering now the whole sky above us, over our heads, and I would also say to the rear of our heads. Oh, and Our Lady is coming directly through that star. She's stepping down as though She was held up on a pedestal there. Our Lady is stepping down and She's looking all about Her. It's not still up there; there seems to be a wind because it's blowing Her skirt back and forth.

Our Lady looks so fragile and so beautiful. And there's a light emanating from Her. There's a light shining that makes Her look so beautiful that there are no human words to describe. Now Our Lady is looking up and smiling. I, I understand She is looking at what just went overhead and making quite a bit of noise [an airplane]. Now Our Lady is smiling, and She's coming down to almost now - very close to us. And Our Lady touches Her finger to Her mouth.

Our Lady - My child, I am coming this close because of the multitudes. I do not in any way wish to be disturbed by their seeing me en masse, My child. I know you have often asked Me to appear to others to make your mission shorter. However, My child, I must go under the direction of the Eternal Father, and He wills it at this time that no more than five be given this sighting. You will explain everything that I tell you, My child, of this visit.

Veronica - Now Our Lady is turning to Her right and looking over. And now I see something that Our Lady has in Her hand that I never noticed before during all the years of the apparition. She has a crucifix - no, not exactly a crucifix, but a cross like mine. But there's no corpus on the cross. Our Lady is smiling. Now She is placing the cross right next to Her, and the strange thing about it, I don't see the cross setting on anything like a table. It's just suspended next to Our Lady by the air. That's the only way I can explain it. Our Lady is shaking Her head, yes. Now Our Lady is placing Her fingers to Her lips.

Our Lady - My child and My children, and especially you, My child Veronica, I wish to explain to you the urgency of calling you upon the grounds this evening. Your strength is not as proficient for you as in the past, My child. I would advise you to not try to do too much at one time. I know, My child, what you are saying interiorly to Me, that I do not feel that I am losing any strength. That is because what you will and what you can suffer do not coincide, My child. I will ask you in your own language to take it a bit easy. We do wish to keep you upon the earth for some time.

Now, My child, you will tell mankind that there is a terrible punishment scheduled for the earth. If you, My child and My children, all who hear My words, will go forward as soldiers of peace this time, because - I say peace, because your country will soon be embroiled in another war. Your prayers must rise to Heaven, and I will accompany them before the Eternal Father. Perhaps, My child and My children, there is hope for mankind. The next war will embroil many nations. It will be a war to the finish. Man has gained much knowledge, not to prevent destruction, but to maintain it for their own gluttony, their own loss of face, and for the belittlement of his fellow man.

Know, My children, the Eternal Father watches, and We in Heaven are all knowledgeable of what is in store for mankind. The Ball of Redemption hovers now in your atmosphere. It is through the will of the Eternal Father that I come to you this evening to warn you that the Eternal Father grows weary of your reasoning, of your lack of faith, of the despoiling of your children.

Parents, your children will one day scorn you if you do not show them a true expression of love and give them the seeds of the Faith. Without these seeds, they will be lost to mankind and to Heaven.

My child and My children, do not be afeared at My words. I do not come to punish nor to make you grieve. I come as a Mother of truth. Heaven cannot allow the despoilment of the young souls. All parents who do not guard their children's souls as well as their bodies shall be held accountable in their last days.

My child and My children, I often cry in My time and My trip throughout the world. I know what is in store for mankind. Several years ago I brought to you the knowledge of the Ball of Redemption. Though you cannot see it now, it still hovers over the world. I ask you now, can you not turn from your ways of despoilment? Your children are suffering as they are left to roam, to make their own decisions without the guidance of the family.

My child and My children, please, the Ball of Redemption shall be sent upon mankind if he does not heed the measures that I have given you tonight to save your country and other countries of the world. Little children are left to roam, to make their own decisions while the parents go merrily on their way, not thinking of the souls that they had to guide. Many parents have now lost their way. They have become embroiled with mankind and not God.

Parents, teach your children the words of the Bible. Make the Bible a necessary book in your home, not something that may be given to you as a gift by mankind, but as a gift from the Eternal Father. Read this book to your children. They are thirsting for the knowledge from God. Only you as parents can save them.

Do not feel, parents, that you are doing unjustment to your children when you reprimand them when they do wrong. You must keep a stern attitude also toward the rearmment of your children. Many will die in the great flame of the Ball of Redemption. How many will be saved, the count is only known by the Eternal Father. My child and My children, please, I ask - I'm willing to beg you as your Mother to save your children and also in the end, save your own souls.

My child, you will sit back and wait, because I have a great surprise for you in a short while, but I am now stepping back as I have a conversation with someone, My child, who you know.

.....

June 18, 1994

Veronica - Oh, right now I see a large star up above the tall tree at the right side of the banner. Now this star is growing very large, an exaggerated form of the star. But oh, I can see why because the star now is covering the whole area of the trees, beyond the trees and down towards us; it seems to be increasing in velocity or whatever you want to call it, this expansion of the star. Now oh, right in the center I can see Him now - I know who it is because He did say He would come late this evening. I know it's Jesus.

Now He's coming closer, He's coming closer now. I can see Him very clearly now. He has a beautiful golden-tinged robe about Him now. It's pulled very tight, I don't know if it's because of the wind or what, but He's pulling the gown about Him to prevent it from flying up, I guess. It looks very windy there. And the robe over His gown has - it's tinged in some kind of a fur, but it's sort of scintillating, or sort of shining. I never saw anything like that, as though there were some fragments of diamonds in the fur. I never saw anything like that on earth.

Now Jesus has come over by the tallest tree, directly in front of us there. Jesus is standing there. I can see He does have shoes on, some kind of slippers. Now He's looking all about Him, and He appears to be smiling. That, of course, makes me feel very relieved. I didn't know why He came so late tonight, but He's smiling. And now He's placing His fingers to His lips, like this, which means to listen and repeat.

Jesus - My child and My children, My Mother had an urgent message for you, and I come now at this late evening not to enlarge upon it in full. All I can say to you is you must all pray more now, if not for your immediate families, but for those you know who are not in the grace.

My child and My children, I do not come for a lecture to Our children upon earth. All I can say is I want and I wish that all of you would pray more and by good example bring others to Us. I call all of Our children here this evening the circle of light. There will come upon the earth a great trial soon. Many will be lost. I will not enlarge upon this because you, Veronica, I have told you countless times not to discourse on the punishment.

Now I want you to listen to Me quietly, My child. I have something to tell you. You will not repeat it until I tell you.

Veronica - Yes. . . . No. Real - Oh, no - I don't know. . . . Does it, does it have to happen? . . . I understand. It is something so horrible that it can't be spoken of.

Jesus said that I must repeat that many have forgotten the warning given through countless earth-years of the coming of the Ball of Redemption. Many will die in the great flame of this Ball of Redemption. Only the prayers of those who cared for their fellow men have prevented this from coming sooner.

Jesus -

My child and My children, I come as an emissary from God the Father, My Father and the Father of all mankind upon earth. I wish at this time to stress anew to you that many must go forth now as angels of light - angels certainly, My children, without wings, but no less an angel.

Veronica - Now Jesus is looking all about Him. He looks very calm; He doesn't seem angry or anything, just very calmly looking about. He said:

Jesus - - You will continue, My children, with the prayers of atonement. And I must tell you the time is, in earth time, growing short. There will be a great Chastisement set upon mankind. You will recognize this when you find out in the atmosphere a huge, immense ball of light. Do not be affrighted, My child. Your scientists will be bewildered.

It is the little people who will know the truth.

Now, My child, you will sit back and rest. But remember, the message to the world is urgent. I do not want to place upon you, My child, the burden of knowing the full results.